



# তর্ক চর্চা ও বিবেচনা গবেষণা

প্রকাশক  
জি. এ. বি. গ. প্রকাশনা পরিষদ  
প্রকাশনা পরিষদ  
38/4 বঙ্গবাজার (২য় তলা), ঢাকা ১১০০  
তথ্য : ৭১১২৩৯১, ৭১১১৪৩৬, ৭১১১৬৪২

প্রকাশকাল : ২০০৯

মুদ্রিত  
গবেষণা  
চর্চা  
বিবেচনা  
একত্রিত  
চর্চা পরিষদ  
গবেষণা  
জি. এ. বি. গ. প্রকাশনা পরিষদ (সি.)  
২৪ কলকাতা লেন, ঢাকা ১১০০

গবেষণা  
১০০ কপি

ISBN : .....

.....  
Prem Prarthona O Bibidho Goddo : A collection of Prose by Maruf Raihan  
Published by Lion A. N. M. Mizanur Rahman Patoary  
Mizan Publishers, 38/ 4 Banglabazar (2<sup>nd</sup> Floor), Dhaka 1100  
Printed by Lovely Printers & Packaging Industries (Pvt.) Limited  
24, Srish Das Lane, Dhaka 1100

প্রকাশনা পরিষদ

DrmM<sup>®</sup>  
tgvnr\$` mivRj`xb  
kxvfRtby

m1P

KweZv

Kwe : tKvb&gwlUi tKvb&fvIvi tKvb&estki 09  
c0\_0vi gtšy"pviY, tclgi g`r↑ 44  
kvgmj ivngvb : i×Zvq mub Ges t`tki Uvb 48  
Kvb tctZ tkvbn, kã-†mrvn 52

K\_vmvnZ"

wefwZf†Y e†`vcva"vq 72  
knx`j Rvni Ges Wjyb`xi nvl qv 39  
evsj v K`vnmK Dcb`v†m kvkZ tclg 15  
K\_vmkíxi wPŠ†PPP55  
tmwj g tgvitkt` i Mí 77

~\$ZK\_v

mZZ Wbvi gvbyl wmk`vi Awgbj nK 31  
ngvqpb AvRv†` i bZb Rb¥ 93

AvCv

ngvqpb Avntgt` i mt½ bnvk cj -xtZ 83

e³Zv

evsj v†`tki wkí -mvntZ" wZb htMi AR6 : AvZ†Rxebx, ágY I i ½im 22

wewea

tj LtKi cj`vi tj LtKi c0vi 61  
mvntZ`i mvgwRK `vq cãt½ 64  
KvRx bRi`j Bmj vg : PvB ALÉ cVb I kèY 70  
gj qnm t`†K tgvmtj gDwíl b 66  
kãmıó kãeıó 68  
tn e½, fvÉv†i Ze wewea i Zb 74

Kue : tKvb&gwi tKvb&fvlvi tKvb&estki

whnb KueZv tj tLb wZnb Kue| gvtb Zvii Kue-cwiwPwZ AR0 i aymgtqi e'vcvi | Gi Rtb" ZviiK cKwKZ ntZ nq, KvMtr KueZv QvcrfZ nq, eB fei Ki fZ nq; GLb fZv ti wVl -wUwfZi KueZv cotZ nq| Avil AtbK wKQy fZv AtbtK Ktib, tmB cñt½ hvl qvi i KviB tbB G tj Lvq| whnb i aB tj tLb, wBKURbt i cto tkvrbv KLtbv KLtbv, wKS' Qvcvb bv, gtA wKsev Btj KUwbK wgvwQvq ctob bVn wZnb wK Kue bb? n'u, Kue fZv wZnb etUB, bxi e Kue, B Kue| mB KueI vvtKb mgvtr, Zvt i AtbtKB Avevi tj tLbB bv| GB tMvt i huiv tj tLb Zvt i AtbtKB avivemK vvtKb bv, AtbtK AtbKuv c\_ tntU cw\_tKi msKí we`SZ nb, A\_ev t`"Ovq Z'vM Ktib; tKD ev i i fZ hWZ Uvtbb, Kvtriv i i B nq bv| huiv wbiewQbæev GKUzAvalz AvbqvgZ ntj l tklchS- wj tL hvb, cKwKZ ntq Ptb b, Zvt i mKj tK Kue etj tKb gvtbZ Pvb wv Kue Rxebv> `vk? tKb etj tQb *imKtj B Kue bq, tKD tKD Kue!*

IB wRÁvmvi DEi wKS' Kue-AKue-cvVKtkYx me c"TB Rvtbb| mæúv`K- cKvkKivl wK Rvtbb bv| Zeyweåg RvtM, weâvš-nfZ nq| bv, Rxebv> i D"Pvi Y wbtq bq, emRfæbvi D"Pti vtj | ZvB cKZ Kue Pvcv cto tftZ cvtib, MY'gvb" ntq DVfZ cvtib maviY Ges mgvb" AmvaviY Kueei | GgbwK Avgvt i GB evsj vt`tk wbtfrvj AKueI | tmK\_vl vK, wv' 0 cñt½ Avim | 0Kue0 ej fZ Kovkwofvte Rxebv> Kw\_Z gungv-gvrvZ" AbyniY bv Kij l AvcvZZ Avgvt i Ptb hvte| thK\_v\_tjv ejvi Rtb" GB AeZiwKv Zvi tFZti c0ek Kiv hvK|

Kuei wK tKvtrv wv' 0 t`k vvtK? th-fvlvq wZnb tj tLb tm-fvlvfwl gvbtl i c0Z Avj v vfvte Zui wK tKvtrv `wqZ; vvtK? gvZfwgi Rtb" Zui Kx KZ0 vvtK? GLvfb DrKxY@Zbw c0kæ DEi LjrtZ tMtj Avgvt i eúgtx Reve gtb Avtm, bZb wRÁvmvI `Zui nq| tmB chqumgK c0kæ AvMgb, Avi pvmZ Reve AtstfYi Rulj Zv Avgiv GovfZ cwii bv|

Kuei wvR`^t`k Aek`B vvtK, hu' l wZnb ntZ cvtib wekpvMwi K, tmUvB Kvg" | GKRb eo gvfcí Kue wvwoZfvteB nb mKj t`tki, A\_@ mgM0wetk; KE`f | hu' l GKvš-`f`tki AvKvkgwi i v' l AwfAZv c0Qbæ\_vvtK Zui i Pvbq; t`k tK cvl qv hvq Zvii Dcgv, wPTKti i c0qvM-mstKtZ, AvtetMi

Awv0tK, D"PviY-fw0tZ | i ay`^ wKc cwiPq bq, GKRb c0vb Kuei tj Lvq `ú> gvb vvtK bZvEjK `fZSj l | `f`tki mxgvbvi evBtii tKvtrv wqvq `kwí K mvov w`fZ wMtg wZnb hLb tmB AAtj i gvbtl i AbfwiZi Askx`vi ntq l tVb ZLbI ktã-QwetZ wZnb Bkviv tiftL Ptb b Avcb estki, Avcb fwgi | Kue Ztj atib mtZ"i `f`c, tKktoi weevZ, bwj gui te`bv | AbfwiZi `emPti" fwi tq tZvtj b c0w3 i ci c0w3 | mZ" AtstfY Ges AbfwiZ l AwfAZvi wkwí Z cKvkN c0vbZt G`wU Zui Aviva" | cKZ c0Zfv ZvB cwiiYZ nb`0vq, Kj`vYgq `wctek Ges t`tnxi c0ZxtK | Abc0wYZ l Di`wncZ Ktib `tMvt i gvbtl tK | Avi mAvtb ev AmfPZbfvte mgx Kti Ptb b gvZfvvvtK | mgvR c0qkK Kuei gg0eS DVfZ e`\_nq, Dtc"jv Kti Zui Ambevth`c0qvRb | hu' l Kue wbtew Z vvtKb `Kvj l mgvtriv B Kvtr | evsjvi Kuei i Pvbq hu' evsj vt`k b bv vvtK, ev0wvj i `cæ l msKU bv wevZ nq, Zvntj evsj vq tj Lv etj B wK l B KueZvtK evsj v KueZv etj tgbt tbqv hvq? KuetK eK tUtb ej v tftZ cvti Avgvt i Kue, ev0wvj Kue!

Rxebv> `vk ev0wvj i wPi Kvtrj i Kue | ev0wvj i Nti RbY wbtqvtj b etj bq, evsj v fvlvq wj tLwQtb b etj l bq; etj tQb ev0wvj ntq, ev0wvj i eqvtb, ev0j vi cKwZtZ wgtk t`tK, tm-Kvi tY | emi t½ wZnb wQtb b c'iv` i ev0wvj , tFZti i gvbtl Uvl wfbwQtb v bv | bRi`j l ZvB | KvRx bRi`j Bmj vg hLb i YZh`evRvb, ZLb i wv : *So-So-SoN AmgN Amg So/kb&kb-kbkb kb&Kp/Kv` tgví AvMgbr AvKvk-evZim ebvbtZ* | Avevi hLb t0gtKi emk tZ mj tZvtj b ZLb i wv : *tgví w0v nte Gm i wv t`e tLucvq Zvii dj* | b`xgvZK Avi MvQ-Mv0wvj -fiv fAAtj i Stoi ktãi mt½ wfbæc0KwZK `ekó gwEZ tj vKvj tqi Stoi MR0 Aek`B cv`R" AvfQ | GB cv`R" aivi Rtb" AmvaviY k0vZi `i Kvi cto bv, wKS' KueZvq wPTfYi Rb" tKktoi Kue ntZ nq | ev0wvj cj`l B Zvi t0vxi tLucvq dj `RtZ PvBte, thgb PvBte Kw wv fP AAtj i `xNfKx bvi xi t0v`ú | AvaybK BDfivcqv igYxi tLucv euavi gtZv tKkmæú` tKv\_vq? c0q Abjfc Ae`v tZv AvrtKi evsj vt`tki wkv"Z AvaybK bvi xi l | AvKvk t`tK Zvii wQto Gtb th-cj`l Kwe"Z bvi xi tLucvq RovfZ Pvq ZvtK Avgiv Lp mntRB tivgvwUK l Kue etj mbv3 Kti DVfZ cwii | Ab`w tK Rxebv> i th tKvtrv `eK AvevE Kij cvtev ev0wvj tK, KuetK | nvRvi eQti i wekcv`tKi `fKviiw3 tZ Kvb cwiz :

mg`-w`b i tkl wkwktii ktãi gZb mU'v Avtm; Wvbi ti st`i MÜ gftQ tdtj wPj ; cw`exi me i0 wbt f tMtj cvEjj wC Kti AvtqvRb ZLb Mt i Zti tRvbwKi i t0 vSj wj ; me cwL Nti AvtmN me b`xN dñvq G-Rxetbi me tj bt`b ; vvtK i ayAÜKvi, gflvgwL emevi ebj Zv tmb |<sup>2</sup>

wkiki, wPj, tRvbwK, b`x Avi eby Zv tmbN Aeaww Zfvte `uó Kti tZvtj  
evsj vi gL, Ges tmB evsj vi tcljvctU evOwj gvbti Aw`Zij Zvntj evOwj bv  
ntj wK evsj vi Kwe nl qv hvte bv? tZgb w`we` t` qv Pij bv| GKRb wnw` fwl  
fvi Zxq Kwe j Ub bMxi Kwe ntq DVtZ cvtib e`w³ cñZfvtej, hw` I Zui  
c`¶| GKRb cãvb weUK Kwe ntq I W c`ivcvi Amæe, Aev`e| AvRtK th-  
evOwj Kwei evsj vq tj Lv KweZv cto ZtK evOwj Kwe etj wPtb DVtZ cviwQ  
bv wZwb ntZ cvtib tgavex KweZv-tj LK, wKŠ' evOwj i tclYv`vZv wKsev  
Zvrch@Y@kix bb|

Kwei Rbñ vf NtU, bwK GKRb e`w³ axti-axti Kwe ntq I tVb tm-weZtK`bv  
wMtqI ejv hvq Kwei Aemvb Aek`æex ntq DVtZ cvti wZwb wbi Št wj tL  
Pj tjl, Kwe dwtq thtZ cvtib Avqvdñivtbi AvtM ÒRivqñ`i wKtq| Kwe  
ZZ¶|YB Kwe hZ¶|Y bZb `PZb` RwmMtq ivLtQb, bZb AwfÁZvi K\_v ej tQb,  
`^Kvj I `^Ktj i bZb `u` btk mbv³ Kitz mg`ñt`Qb| th-Kwe wbtRi  
fvlvtK GwMtq wbtq thtZ cvtib bv, wZwb wfbv`vI v gvbñli `cæI ev`eZvi  
Mv\_v Mv\_teb Kx Dcvtq| wñwb wKURtbi BwZnvtPZbv I Kí bvi mt½ mæú,³  
bb wZwb `ñi i gvbñli AwfÁZvtK fvlv t`teb tKvb&Rv`tej? GK\_v i gvtb GB  
bq th wntj U ev Lj bvq RbMñYKvix tKvbtv Kwe c`wi m ev wDBqtKp Kwei  
AwfÁZv I AbfñZ, "O t`tK MñtY wei Z\_vKteb wKsev I B `ß bMtii Rxeb  
I febtK wbtRi KweZvi wclq Kti Zj teb bv| GKwU RvZxq `wKxi mwnZ`  
cvZvq Avgt` i B GKRb cãvb Kwe wj Ltj b:

cwRi kI" tKv\_v Pxb tKv\_v i`k?  
mevi cvOvq `vào gvti ejk|  
RwZmsNI tj R bvtò h\_viwZ  
Zvi Kvr`i ayQovt v wckifñZ,  
ga`cñP` atgP` `jgk|³

GB cOw³, "O AvdMwb`vñb Avtgnw Kvi eeP nvj vi tcljvctU i wPZ KweZvi  
mvgvb` AskgvI; Zey avi Y Kti AvtQ mgKvj xb ev`eZv, mtZ`i tPniv|  
evsj vt`tk efm evOwj KweB Zv wj Ltj b; A\_¶ cw\_exi Mfxi Zi AmtL GKwU  
gnvt`tki GKvstki wecbZvq cñZwqv t` Lv`Qb I B gnv`tki B Ab` Gj vKvi,  
Ab` fvlvi Kwe| GUv `vfwek I wki mæšZ| KweZwU Rvgvñ fvlvq mwK  
e`Abvq Abw` Z ntj gtb nte tKvbtv Rvgvñ KweB thb GwU wj tL`Qb| wKŠ'  
j vMvZvi Kvtcñ-tergvi aYsmht`Ai cñ`¶| AwfÁZvi tFZti emewKvix tKvbtv  
AvdMvb Kwe GKB wclq wbtq KweZv wj Ltj Zvi Avti KwU gvtv I e`Abv cvl qvi  
mætebv `vtK| ZvB etj evOwj Kwei AbfñZi kãwPÍ æ-vb ntq cto bv|  
GLvtbB KweZk`w³ i wRr Avi fñKw`K wcltqi meRxb ntq I W|  
Averi RbtKi GKvš-e`w³MZ AbfñZ wbtq hLb `t`tki cæYZg Kwe tj tLb  
ZLb Zv-I ntq DVtZ cvti GKB cwi w`wZtZ mKj cj`tli AbfñZ, GgbwK

wfbt`tki cj`tli | wetqi ci Kb`vi wczMn t`tK we`vqMñY GK mvgwRK  
ev`eZv| GB tcljvctU evOwj Kwe hLb wj Ltj b ZLb kã, weeiY tñL  
tMtj b wB`ms`wZi wPý| dtj cvK mntRB mbv³ Kitz b tmUvtK evOwj  
wczvB AwfÁZv eñtj | KtqKwU j vBb D`xZ KiwQ :

Zvi gL, tPvL thb Qwe,  
tVwU mv`v,

tm gL bwtq tPtq AvtQ  
GK`to Avj cbv t`qv tqtSi w`tk|

...

nj`i emU`Z AvOj Wjeteq  
wbtRi Kcvj Qñq thB Zvi Kcvj Qñq wZbevi  
tm nVr Dtv`wmtq  
`ñvtZ AvgtK RvctU atj wKti tKt` DVj 4

Avj cbv t`qv tqtS, nj`i emU, AvOj nj`i gwL`q wZbevi Kcvj tQvñ  
GBme Abj ½ Rvbtq t`q evOwj gñj gvb KtYi Mtq nj`i Abpvtbi K\_v|  
KweZv-K`vbvñm GfvteB Rwtq `vtK wKQy eYgq ti Lv, ettki AvPo| hv  
wPwtq t`q mñvi ceñj`tli cwPq| GB tj Lvq wczv wKsev wczZj` e`w³ i  
u`tq tetR I W Któi Xs Xs kã tkvbtZ tPtqQb Kwe| AvZvi AvZv`  
tkvbtv mgtq `wK I HwZn`MZ cwPq AcKwKZ `vtK w| mRbgn`Z`¶  
wkix AvZcwPq we`šZ nb bñ Zvi B bgbv GwU|  
gvZfwg Rbt` Kwei Kx KZ`e` `vtK? cvVtKi wDqB gtb AvtQ Gi Kg GKwU  
wRÁvmvi KvtQ bvgZ ntqñQñj v G-mvgv` tj Lvi mPbce¶ Zvi AvsñK DÈti i  
cwi wa Qñq tMtQ Avgt` i fvebv Gi B gta`| gvZfwg wech`wñw`uó we`YñtZ  
`vKtj, Gemw`bvUtki Dcv`vñb DcnwmZ ntZ `vKtj Kwe bxi eZv cvj b  
Kitz cvtib bv| Kwe wbtR mste`bkxj wkix, mste`bkxj Zv RvMvbtv Zvi  
GKwU cãvb KZ`e`| ZvB bZb eQti bZb mgtqi cñi w`K cte`GKRb cãvb  
KweK ej tZB nq :

Avwg evsj vi BwZnm j vk

i`tq AwQ

tZtñvKZ b`xi wKvñi

cvtk tWver tbŠtKvi Mj Btqi tVwU

P> tbi gtv

KZ `šZ

Avgi G`» kixti wbtq,

wewQbæAvgi A½mgn

tRov`vl,



evsj v K<sup>mm</sup>K Dcb<sup>v</sup>tm kvkZ R<sup>u</sup>

evsj v K<sup>mm</sup>K Dcb<sup>v</sup>tm Ggb A**t**bK kvkZ R<sup>u</sup>i m<sup>v</sup>q<sup>v</sup> cvl qv hvq hv<sup>t</sup> i c<sup>f</sup>ve tKv<sup>t</sup>bv bv tKv<sup>t</sup>bvfvte c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>c</sup>gK-t<sup>c</sup>gKv<sup>t</sup> i l ci | ej uQ bv th, t<sup>c</sup>g Kivi mgq Dcb<sup>v</sup>tm i R<sup>u</sup>i msj vc ueu D<sup>x</sup>Z K**t**i b Zviv w**R**ibR g**t**bv<sup>f</sup>ve l Ab<sup>f</sup>v<sup>z</sup> tevS<sup>r</sup>z | tm tZv Zviv K**t**i b; t<sup>j</sup> LKiv Zvnt<sup>j</sup> Av**Q**b t**K**b; h<sup>w</sup> l meP**v**tZ fv<sup>t</sup>jv t<sup>c</sup>g-evYxi th<sup>v</sup>M**v**b cvl qv hvq K**u**e<sup>t</sup> i KvQ t<sup>+</sup>**t**K**B** | Kv<sup>t</sup>iv c<sup>Q</sup> i e<sup>x</sup> b<sup>v</sup>, Kv<sup>t</sup>iv R**x**evb<sup>v</sup>; A**t**b**t**K**B** Avevi c**j**t**v w<sup>t</sup> b*i* K**u**e<sup>t</sup> i KvQ t<sup>+</sup>**t**K**B** kiY w**t**z P**v**b bv; t<sup>l</sup>u**t**R**b** mgK**v**t<sup>j</sup> i K**u**e<sup>t</sup> i c<sup>Q</sup> w<sup>3</sup> | tm hvK, Dcb<sup>v</sup>tm i b**v**qK-b**v**qKv<sup>t</sup> i th-th c**w**i w<sup>z</sup> i t**f**Zi t**d**t<sup>j</sup> t<sup>b</sup> J**c**b<sup>mm</sup>K; e<sup>v</sup> e R**x**e**t**b A**t**bK mgq t*m* i Kg m**B**u**m**t*m* i t**f**Zi c<sup>o</sup> h**v**b t<sup>c</sup>gK/t<sup>c</sup>gKv<sup>iv</sup> | Av**m**t<sup>j</sup> t<sup>c</sup>g Ggb GK**u** A<sup>%</sup> m**v**Mi<sup>N</sup> hvi M**f**x*t* i w**g**<sup>3/4</sup>t**i** A**w**f<sup>A</sup>Zv w**e**ea-w**e**P<sup>I</sup> n**t**j l g**j** Ab<sup>f</sup>v<sup>z</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v c<sup>Q</sup> GK**B**i Kg | t<sup>c</sup>g c**o**t<sup>j</sup> th**g**b A**t**b**t**Ki g**i** th<sup>t</sup>Z B<sup>t</sup>Q K**t**i, t<sup>z</sup>G**u**b t<sup>c</sup>g bv t**c**t<sup>j</sup> l M**j**vq w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>q</sup> A**w**evh<sup>e</sup>t<sup>j</sup> g**t**b nq | Z**t**e t<sup>c</sup>g i R<sup>u</sup>U**j** Z**v** t<sup>j</sup>v, Zvi m**p**<sup>z</sup>m**g**n, m**g**w**a**M**n**Y<sup>t</sup>i i A**U**Kvi Avi Av**t**jvqAv**t**jvq fiv Av**K**v k**g**Y K**t**i t**g**t<sup>j</sup> Ggb b**o** l t**m**v**v**i m<sup>3</sup> i hvi GK**U**vi l R**t**b i m<sup>1/2</sup> Ab<sup>U</sup>vi Z**j** bv P**t**j bv | GK**u**U i k**x**Z**j** Zvi g**v**l*v* i m<sup>1/2</sup> Ab<sup>u</sup>U i Z**v**c**g**l<sup>v</sup> GK c**v**j -vq g**v**c**v** P**t**j bv | Av**g**v<sup>t</sup> i K<sup>w</sup> i k<sup>t</sup> i t**K**D t**K**D w**P**i K**v**t<sup>j</sup> i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> Av**g**v<sup>t</sup> i m**v**g**t**b w<sup>o</sup> K**w**i t<sup>q</sup> w<sup>z</sup> t<sup>q</sup>t<sup>Q</sup>b Ggb w**K**Q**z**h**M**j t**K** h**v**t<sup>z</sup> i Q**w**e Av**g**v<sup>t</sup> i g**t**b i M**f**x*t* w**P**i f**v** t<sup>+</sup> | th i Kg **O**t**k**t<sup>l</sup> i K**w**eZ**v**0-i A**w**gZ-jveY<sup>l</sup> | th i Kg kirevej **O**t<sup>e</sup> v**m**0-Gi c**v**i l t<sup>e</sup>, g**v**t**b** c**v**eZ**x** l t<sup>e</sup> v**m** | A**w**gZ-jveY<sup>l</sup> w**K**sev t<sup>e</sup> v**m**-c**v**eZ**x**i t<sup>c</sup>g c**v**q**u**b c<sup>Q</sup>v**M**Z c**w**i Y**u**Z; w**e**t<sup>q</sup> n**q**u**b** Z**v**t<sup>z</sup> i | Z**t**e w**e**t<sup>q</sup>i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> Z**r**ci Z**v** u**Q**j | c**v**eZ**x**i g**b** c<sup>Q</sup>g w**e**t<sup>q</sup>i c<sup>Q</sup>q**v**R**b** e**f**S**t**Q; Avi t<sup>e</sup> v**m** A**t**bK c**t**i | Ggb**w**K c**v**eZ**x**i w**e**t<sup>q</sup> n**t**q h**v**l q**v**i c**i** l t<sup>e</sup> v**m** i t**m**B Av**K**v<sup>q</sup>l w**P**Z**v**q P**t**o**w** | w**e**ev**n**Z c**v**eZ**x**i **u**r<sup>u</sup> b i<sup>x</sup> K**t**i t<sup>q</sup> v**i** g**t**Zv c**k**e**t**m Q**l**o w<sup>z</sup> t<sup>q</sup>t<sup>Q</sup>; e**t**j t<sup>Q</sup>, **O**Z**u**g AvR i v<sup>t</sup>l Av**g**vi m<sup>1/2</sup> c**w**j t<sup>q</sup> th<sup>t</sup>Z c**v**i ?<sup>o</sup> A**w**gZ-jveY<sup>l</sup> i t<sup>q</sup>l t<sup>+</sup> w**e**l q**u**U w**K**i Kg? <sup>o</sup>R**b** <sup>o</sup>R**b**t**K** f**v**t<sup>j</sup> v**e**t<sup>z</sup>t<sup>Q</sup> M**f**x*t* f**v**t<sup>e</sup> | A**w**g**t**Zi P**w**i<sup>l</sup> Ges f**v**e t**m** e**f**S**w**Q<sup>j</sup> e**t**j B Zvi w**e**t<sup>q</sup>i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> c**x**o**v**c**w**o**t**Z l c<sup>Q</sup>t<sup>g</sup> m<sup>3</sup>z t<sup>q</sup> b*v* jveY<sup>l</sup> | w**K**S<sup>z</sup> GK ch<sup>q</sup>q A**w**g**t**Zi t<sup>z</sup> n l q**v**i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> g**t**K t**m** i w**R** K i v<sup>t</sup>j v | A**w**gZ K**x** K i t<sup>j</sup>v? t**m** w**d**t<sup>i</sup> t**c**t<sup>j</sup>v Zvi c**j**t**v i K**q**v<sup>t</sup>K (t**K**ZK**x**); w**e**t<sup>q</sup>i t<sup>z</sup>v**o**t<sup>r</sup>v**o** n**t**jv i i<sup>z</sup>; e**b**v<sup>t</sup>K t<sup>z</sup>v t**m** w**P**i K**v**t<sup>j</sup> i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> A**R**B K**t**i t<sup>Q</sup> |****

GLb Zvi c<sup>Q</sup>Z<sup>w</sup> t**i** e<sup>z</sup>evh<sup>q</sup>R**j** i Kvi, Novq tZ**v**j v R**j** | A**w**g**t**Zi K**v**t<sup>Q</sup> jveY<sup>l</sup> n**t**q DV**t**j v w<sup>z</sup> w<sup>z</sup>, th-w<sup>z</sup> w<sup>z</sup> N**t**i Av**e**vi b**q**; Zvi g**b** Z**v**t<sup>z</sup> m**u**Zvi t<sup>z</sup> t<sup>e</sup> |

2.  
c<sup>Q</sup>t<sup>g</sup>B t<sup>c</sup>g i msj vc b**q**, D<sup>x</sup>Z K**i**u**Q** A-t<sup>c</sup>g i D**w**<sup>3</sup> |  
K, t<sup>z</sup>v**g**v<sup>t</sup>K th A**w**g eo f**v**j e**w**mZ**v**g, Z**v**rv Av**g**vi t**K**v**w** b g**t**b n**q** b**v**B; AvR l t<sup>z</sup>v**g**vi R**b** Av**g**vi A**S**t<sup>i</sup> i g**t**a<sup>z</sup> w**i**u**z**k**q** t**K**k teva K**w**i t<sup>z</sup>u**Q** b**v** | i ay GB Av**g**vi eo t<sup>z</sup>L th, Z**u**g Av**g**vi R**t**b<sup>v</sup> K**o** c**v**B**t**e | <sup>z</sup> t<sup>e</sup> v**m**  
L, Av**g**vi g**v**-e**v**c Av**g**vi g<sup>z</sup> K**v**g**v** K**t**i b; Z**v**B Z**v**iv t<sup>z</sup>v**g**vi g**Z** G**K**R**b** A**A**v**b**, P**A**j w**P**E, <sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup>v<sup>t</sup> t<sup>z</sup>Ki n**v**t<sup>z</sup> Av**g**v<sup>t</sup>K w**K**Q**t**ZB Z**t**j t<sup>z</sup> t<sup>e</sup>b b**v** | <sup>z</sup> c**v**eZ**x** t<sup>e</sup> v**m** i B D**w**<sup>3</sup> t<sup>z</sup>t<sup>K</sup> u**o** th evj <sup>z</sup> K**v**t<sup>j</sup> t**L**jvi m**v**<sub>x</sub> c**v**i t<sup>z</sup>K c<sup>Q</sup>t<sup>g</sup> f**v**t<sup>j</sup> v**e**t<sup>z</sup>m**b** t**m**, h<sup>w</sup> l t**m**-K<sub>v</sub> m**v**m**v**i R**w**b**t**q w<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup> Zvi G**Z**U**K**w<sup>z</sup>av t**B** | Zey t<sup>e</sup> v**m** t<sup>z</sup>L c**K**v**k** K**t**i t<sup>Q</sup> t**g**t<sup>q</sup>u**U** K**t**o*i* K<sub>v</sub> t**R**t**b** | w**K**S<sup>z</sup> A**w**P**t**i B Dcb<sup>v</sup>u**U**i c**v**w**K** t**R**t**b** h**v**t**e**b th t**K** K**v**i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> K**o** c**v**q | t<sup>e</sup> v**m** i K**o** Ggb ch<sup>q</sup>q t**c**i**Q**vq th Z**v**t<sup>z</sup> K**Z**i j c<sup>z</sup> v<sup>z</sup> l c**i** w**b**f<sup>q</sup>k**j** n**t**z n**q** m<sup>3</sup>u**Y**f**v**t<sup>e</sup>; i ay Z**v**B b**q**, P<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup>l**x** b**v**t<sup>g</sup>i G**K** e**v**i b**v**i x*i* t**m**e**v** c**v**l q**v**i R**t**b<sup>v</sup> l t**c**t<sup>i</sup>k**v**b n**t**z n**q** | P<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup>l**x** l f**v**t<sup>j</sup> v**e**t<sup>z</sup>t<sup>Q</sup> t<sup>e</sup> v**m** t<sup>z</sup>K M**f**x*t* f**v**t<sup>e</sup>, e**i**s c**v**eZ**x**i c**t**q<sup>l</sup> th**U**v t<sup>e</sup> v**i** m<sup>z</sup>h**v**M n**q**u**b** P<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup>l**x** t**m**B t**m**e**v**hZ**e**w t<sup>q</sup>t<sup>Q</sup>; <sup>z</sup> E k**w**S-w<sup>z</sup> t<sup>q</sup>t<sup>Q</sup> t<sup>e</sup> v**m** t<sup>z</sup>K | t<sup>c</sup>g i t<sup>z</sup> (t<sup>z</sup>v**g**v<sup>t</sup>K f**v**t<sup>j</sup> v**e**t<sup>z</sup>m**Q**, Z**v**B P**v**B t<sup>z</sup>v**g**vi l f**v**t<sup>j</sup> v**e**v**m**N Ggb g**t**b**v**f**v**e**t**K**B** e**j** u**Q** t<sup>c</sup>g t<sup>z</sup> w**Q**j b**v** Zvi, t**m**-w**e**t**e**P**v**q c**v**eZ**x**i P**v**B**t**Z t**m** t**K**v<sup>t</sup>bv A**s**t**k** t<sup>Q</sup>u**U** b**q** | Zey Dcb<sup>v</sup>tm t**m** c**v**k**P**wi<sup>l</sup>, m**g**v**t**j v**P**K**v**l c<sup>Q</sup> g**h**v<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup> q**u**b P<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup>l**x** | GK**U**z w**Q**t**b** t**d**iv h**v**K | Zvi Av**t**M G**K** j**v**B**t**b e**t**j t**b**q**v** f**v**t<sup>j</sup>v th, h**v**iv Dcb<sup>v</sup>u**U** c**t**o**w**b w**K**S<sup>z</sup> t<sup>z</sup> l**t**Q**b** k**v**i<sup>z</sup> l L**v**t**i** t<sup>e</sup> v**m**-f**w**z**g**v, Z**v**iv w**K** A**w** l A**K**w<sup>l</sup> g<sup>z</sup> t<sup>e</sup> v**m** t<sup>z</sup>K w**P**b**t**e**b** b**v** | Z**t**e Zvi t<sup>c</sup>gK m**E**v m<sup>3</sup>u**tK<sup>z</sup>G**t**K**e**v<sup>t</sup>i t**e**w**K** a**v**iYv c**v**t**e**b, G**i**K**g** A**w**g e**j** t<sup>z</sup> P**v**B b**v** | Z**t**e c**v**i t<sup>z</sup>K w**P**b**t**Z n**t**j t<sup>e</sup> v**m**-c**v**i<sup>z</sup> i evj <sup>z</sup> R**M**t<sup>z</sup> c<sup>Q</sup>ek K**i**t<sup>z</sup> n**t**e | A**v**rv K**x** g**a**j**B** b**v** t**m** evj <sup>z</sup> K**v**j ! k**i**rP<sup>z</sup> <sup>a</sup> P**t**A**v**c**r**a<sup>v</sup>t<sup>q</sup>i K**j** g**v**j t<sup>z</sup>l**Q** G**f**v<sup>t</sup>e : w<sup>z</sup> t**i** c**i** w<sup>z</sup> b h**v**q<sup>N</sup> G<sup>z</sup> w<sup>z</sup> evj K-ew**j** K**v**i Av**t**<sup>z</sup> i m**x**g**v** b**v**N<sup>z</sup> m**g**<sup>z</sup>-w<sup>z</sup> b a**w**i q**v** t**i**v<sup>z</sup> -t**i**v<sup>z</sup> N**y**i q**v** t**e**o**v**q, m<sup>U</sup>vi mgq w**d**h*v* q**v** A**w**m**q**v g**v**i a**i** L**v**q, A**v**evi m**K**vj t**e**jvq Q**u**U**q**v c**j** v**B**q**v** h**v**q<sup>N</sup> A**v**evi w<sup>z</sup> i<sup>z</sup> c**h**vi t**f**v**M** K**t**i | i v<sup>t</sup>l w**w**0**S**-w**i** t<sup>z</sup>t<sup>z</sup> w**z h**v**q; A**v**evi m**K**vj n**q**, A**v**evi c**j** v**B**q t**L**j v K**w**i q**v** t**e**o**v**q | A**b**<sup>z</sup> m<sup>z</sup>x m**v**<sub>x</sub> eo t**K**n b**v**B, c<sup>Q</sup>q**v**R**b**l n**q** b**v** | c**v**o**v**g**q** A**Z**<sup>v</sup>P**v**i Dc<sup>z</sup> e K**w**i q**v** t**e**o**v**t<sup>z</sup> <sup>z</sup> B**R**t**b** h<sup>t</sup>o<sup>l</sup> t**m**w<sup>z</sup> b m<sup>z</sup>h<sup>z</sup> t<sup>q</sup>i w**K**Q**y**c**t**i B <sup>z</sup> B**R**t**b** e**u**t**a** w**M**q**v** b**w**g**q**v**Q**j | t**e**j v w<sup>z</sup> c**h**t<sup>i</sup> P**q**l<sup>z</sup> i<sup>z</sup> e**Y**Q**w**i q**v**, m**g**<sup>z</sup>-R**j** t**N**vj v K**w**i q**v** c**t**b*U***v c**u**U g**v**Q a**w**i q**v** t**h**v<sup>z</sup> Z**v** A**b**v**m**t<sup>i</sup> f**v**M K**w**i q**v** j B**q**v e**v**U**x** w**d**h*v* q**v** A**w**m**j** | c**v**eZ**x**i R**b**b*x* i w**Z**g**Z** K**b**<sup>v</sup>t**K** c**h**vi K**w**i q**v** N**t**i A**v**e<sup>x</sup> K**w**i q**v** i w<sup>z</sup> l**t**j b | t<sup>e</sup> v**m** i K<sub>v</sub> w**K** R**w**b b**v**... b*v***i**x**-c**j**<sup>l</sup> G**K**B e**f**q<sup>l</sup> i <sup>z</sup> w<sup>z</sup> W**j** b**q** t**m**U**v** G**B** <sup>z</sup> B**i**-b*vi x*i* g**t**b**v**f**v**e**b** t<sup>z</sup> t<sup>K</sup> l*



ˆovŠ-cvl qv mæe | bvix, gvtb tmKvtj i bvix evj ˆmLvˆK RxebmLv Kivi ˆcæ  
 j vj b Kti tQ | cj ˆl G eˆvcvti eiveiB ˆwvj B | Avgvt ˆ i cveZxi Kx ˆ kv? tm  
 Pq Zvi ˆkktvi eUˆv ˆPi Rrx trvK, Avi Zvi GKgvt ˆ cŠv nˆj v ˆwˆtq Kiv | ˆwˆtq  
 Qvov ˆ B evj ˆmLv Kxvˆtˆe AˆwˆvQbæ\_vKtˆe? hLb cveZx mgvtRi i ˆwZbmZ eˆfS  
 tMj , tRtb tMj Zvt ˆ i ˆwˆtq nˆtˆe bv, ZLb ˆmK tm nvj tQto ˆ w ˆtqQj ! tˆcˆgKgvˆl  
 Rvtbb, tˆcˆg KLtˆbv nvj Qvto bv | tm mnmx nq, tŠto tdtj Pˆŋj ˆ3/4 | Ztˆe  
 tmKvtj i bvix tˆcˆgˆut ˆ i cvtqi l ci gv\_v ti tL tPvtLi Rj tdtj tQ | kirevey  
 hˆw ˆ bvix nˆtZb Zvntj mæE Zvi bwqKv GZLwˆb KvOvj cbv t ˆ LvˆZv bv |  
 evKˆwU tj Lvi ci Avgvi gtb nˆtˆQ, Avgvt ˆ i fvtj vevmvi Dcbˆvm ˆ tˆj vq cj ˆl tK  
 Avgiv hZLwˆb ˆw ˆ ŋ, cj ˆl ZtˆŠj aYRvavix Ges bvixK thgb AvZˆmæyb  
 wemRˆBˆvix ˆwntˆtˆe t ˆ wLˆN bvix JcbˆwˆmKiv ˆw Lˆtj tˆcˆgKwˆnbx eˆ tˆj tˆhtZv |  
 nqˆtZv IB bvix tj LˆtKi KvˆtQ Dcbˆvˆtmi bvg ˆtˆe ˆvmˆ0-Gi PvˆtZ tenk  
 MˆhYtˆhVˆm ˆ gtb nˆtZv ˆcveZxˆ0 bvgwU | hvB trvK, ej ˆwQj vq cveZxi tˆfˆtm hvl hvi  
 K\_v, mgvtR Kj ˆw/4bx nI qvi Avkˆ1/4vtK ZˆrQˆAvb Kti i vtZ ˆ tˆe ˆvˆtmi KvˆtQ QˆtU  
 Avmvi K\_v | evsj vt ˆtk ˆwntˆbgvi cveZx nˆtqUˆtj b wgvˆ0 tˆgtq Keix | wZwˆb  
 GLbI tˆfvˆtj bˆwb cveZxi IB msj vcn ˆtˆe ˆv, bˆxtZ KZ Rj | AZ Rˆtj I ˆmK  
 Avgvi Kˆj 1/4 Prcv cˆtˆe bv | ˆ0 Avgvi ˆwR KvˆtbB tkvˆbv |  
 AvˆQv, fvtj vevmvq Avevi ˆmKˆtmi Kˆj 1/4? bvix GB Kˆj 1/4tK cvˆEv tˆˆq bv | A\_P  
 cj ˆl Kˆj 1/4Zj K GˆtK tˆˆqvi Rˆtb ˆ KZ DˆˆMˆe | tˆˆe ˆvm Rvˆtb th, tm hvˆtK  
 ˆwˆwˆtq ˆ w ˆtqˆtQ tmB cveZxi AvR evˆtˆ Kvj ˆwˆtq | ZeyKZˆZj Avˆtˆvˆtci tˆPˆov  
 Zvi | ˆwˆdj nˆtq AvNvZ Kti cveZxtK; dˆwˆUˆtq tˆˆq gv\_v | GB bv nˆtj ˆcˆj ˆl ˆ0!  
 A\_P IB AvNvZ mæŠˆU cieZxˆRvˆtj cveZxi gj ˆvqˆb Gi Kg : ˆtˆˆe ˆv H ˆwMB  
 Avgvi mvŠˆv, G Avgvi mæf | Zuˆg AvgvtK fˆvj evmˆtZˆN ZvB ˆˆqv Kti Avgvt ˆ i  
 evj ˆ BwZnm j j vtU ˆw j tL ˆ w ˆtqP | I Avgvi j ˆ3/4v bq, Kˆj 1/4 bq, Avgvi tˆMŠi tˆei  
 mvˆgMˆ0 | ˆ0 fˆvˆtj AevKB j vtM, AvRI evOvj x bvix v tˆˆe ˆvˆtmi Rˆtb ˆ tPvtLi Rj  
 tdtj b | Zvi Rˆtb ˆ tˆgtqˆtˆ i ˆ ˆ i ˆ Dˆˆtˆj I tˆv | fˆveLvˆbv Ggb : Avnˆ cvi ˆ i Rˆtb ˆ  
 Kx DˆˆQˆtbB bv tMj tQˆtj Uv | Kx fvtj vevmv, tkl tˆgk RxebUvB Qˆto gvi tˆj v bMY ˆ  
 e ˆ i gˆtZv | Zv-l ˆmKˆbv ˆ x ˆwntˆtˆe bv-cvl qv tˆcˆgˆmxi kˆtˆi emoi AvˆOˆbvq |  
 AevK nB tˆ tL th, tˆˆe ˆvˆtmi Rˆtb ˆ, Zvi tˆ Lvˆtˆbcbv Kˆtˆoi Rˆtb ˆ AvRˆtKi  
 AvˆwˆbK bvixi l eK tˆfˆtˆ0 hvq | ˆmKˆŠ ˆ evˆe Rˆxˆtb tˆˆe ˆvˆtmi tKvˆtbv tQvU  
 fˆvBˆtKi tm mn ˆ Kti bv | Agb ˆ w l qvˆvcbv tˆgtqˆtˆ i fˆwˆi bv-cmˆ | AvRˆtKi  
 evOvj x bvixi tˆcˆg eˆ tˆj tMˆtQ tXi | Dcbˆvˆtmi bvqˆtKi ˆ y Rv tˆ tL tm tPvtLi  
 Rj tˆdj tˆe, ˆmKˆŠ evˆtˆei gRbj Rˆtb ˆ Zvi ˆ ˆtq tKvˆtbv tˆˆum tˆb |  
 ej ˆwQj vq, GKRb cj ˆl tj LˆtKi nvˆtZ tˆˆe ˆvm i ˆwPZ nI qvi K\_v | tˆˆe ˆvm  
 cveZxi mˆtˆ1/2 th-AvPiY Kti tQ, ˆ i ˆ i ˆ w ˆtK Zvi fˆvj evmˆtK thfˆvˆtˆe Dˆtˆcˆŋ  
 Kti tQ ZvˆtZ tˆˆe ˆvˆtmi cˆ0Z mvˆgvˆb Zg mˆnvˆbˆfˆwZ ˆvKvi K\_v ˆwQj bv GKˆwesk  
 kZˆtKi bvixi | tmKvtj i bvixi l ˆmK ˆvKvi K\_v? kireveyePˆŋY tj LK, wZwˆb

wˆ0qB eˆŠtZ tˆcti wˆtj b | ZvB tZv Bˆwbˆtq wˆwbˆtq Zvi mˆnvˆbˆfˆwZ mˆsMˆ0ni Ki ˆY  
 cˆ0Pˆov | Dcbˆvˆtmi tkl Kˆ0Uv j vBb AvˆtKi Kevi cob | Kx AvˆtQ tmLvˆtb? ˆ0GLb  
 GZw ˆtb cveZxi ˆmK nBqvtQ, tKgb AvˆtQ, Rwb bv | msev ˆ j BˆtZl BˆˆQv Kti  
 bv | ˆ i ay ˆ tˆe ˆvˆtmi Rb ˆ eo Kˆo nq | tZivig th tKn G Kwˆnbx cˆwˆtˆe, nqZ  
 Avgvt ˆ iB gZ ˆ tL cvˆtˆe | Zey hˆw KLbI tˆˆe ˆvˆtmi gZ Ggb nZfˆvMˆ,  
 Amshgˆx cvˆctˆoi mˆmˆnZ cwiPq NˆtU, Zrvni Rˆtb ˆ GKUz cˆ0\_ˆBv Kwi l | cˆ0\_ˆBv  
 Kwi l, Avi hvˆnvB trvK, thb Zrvni gZ Ggb Kwi qv Krvni l gZi bv NˆtU | gi tY  
 ŋˆwZ bvB, ˆmKˆŠ tm mgq thb GKwU tmæ-Ki ˆ ˆukˆ0Zrvni j j vtU tˆcˆtˆQ | thb  
 GKwU Ki ˆYv ˆtˆmægg ˆy ˆ tˆwLˆtZ tˆwLˆtZ G Rˆxˆtˆbi Aˆš-nq | gwˆi evi mgq thb  
 Krvni l GK tˆduUv tPvtLi Rj tˆwLˆqv tm gwˆi tZ cvˆtˆi | ˆ0  
 Avgvi eˆwˆ3MZ aviYv, GLbI tˆ tki Mˆ0gvAˆtj cwi cYˆŋ ˆ e ˆ vm bv nˆtj l AˆtˆaR  
 tˆˆe ˆvˆtmi tˆLv cvl qv hvˆtˆe, th-tˆˆe ˆvm tˆcˆgˆmˆtK Aˆtˆbˆi ˆ x nˆtZ tˆ tL, ev  
 tˆnj vqˆtˆdj vq nˆwi tˆq ˆ w KˆavŠ-DˆmˆtˆŠ-nˆtq cˆtˆe | ˆmKˆŠ wˆei x cveZxi mvŋˆv  
 cvl qv ˆmK mæe?

3.

Mˆ0g Avi knˆtˆi fvtj vevmvi aib-avˆtb wˆ0qB cvˆR ˆ i tˆtˆQ, hˆw l tmB  
 eˆˆavb AvR AˆtˆbKˆUvB Kˆtg GˆtˆmˆtQ | Mˆ0tˆgi ˆ fˆwKˆwŋZ bvixi ˆ ˆtˆqi DˆEvˆtˆci  
 mˆtˆ1/2 DˆˆPˆwKˆwŋZ kˆtˆi bvixi ˆ ˆ qvˆtˆeˆMi Zj bv nˆtZ cvˆtˆi wˆ0qB | Kx Dcbˆvˆtm,  
 Kx Rˆxˆtb, fvtj vevmv tkYˆxˆe l g ˆ Npˆtˆq ˆ w ˆtZ cvˆtˆi | hˆw l tmUv mˆxˆgvˆx ˆ vtK  
 ˆ wU tˆcˆg\_ˆi\_ˆi bi-bvixi GKvŠ-PZˆtˆi B |  
 i ex ˆ bˆvˆtˆi ˆ tˆktˆi l KueZˆ0 GKwU eˆj cˆwZ Ges AZˆŠ-Rbˆwˆcˆg Dcbˆvˆm |  
 KˆˆwˆmˆtˆKi ghˆv v tˆcˆtˆtˆQ tˆcˆgKˆgtˆbi KvˆtQ GZ ˆ Kvˆtbv mˆb ˆ n tˆb | cˆ0\_g tˆ Lvq  
 tˆcˆgˆN Gi Kg GKUv AvBˆevK ˆ AvˆtQ evsj vq | evOvj xi AˆtˆbK tˆcˆgB cˆ0\_g tˆ Lvq  
 nˆtq hvq, trvK bv Zv GKZi dv | Dcbˆvˆtm Avgiv evi evi tˆwL th, cˆ0\_g tˆ Lvq  
 tˆcˆg cˆto hvˆtˆQˆb bvqK ev bwqKv | Avmˆtj GUvˆtK tˆcˆg bv etj AvKl ˆ ej vB  
 mˆ1/2 | Gi ci tmB AvKl ˆ tgvn-i ifc tˆbq, ZLb ZvˆtZ tgvni-ARˆtˆbi Pwˆn ˆ v  
 ˆ Zwi nˆtZ ˆ vtK | GfˆvˆtˆeB tZv axˆtˆi axˆtˆi fvtj vevmv evotZ ˆ vtK | AvˆtˆeM tˆgj tZ  
 ˆ vtK Wj -cvj v, ej v fvtj v, cvj vˆtˆg ZvˆtZ thvM nq Wˆvˆbv; Kx ˆ kv ZLb GKRb  
 tˆcˆgˆmˆcˆvˆmx eˆwˆ3 i, cv KLtˆbv gwˆUˆtZ, KLtˆbv ev fvi mvˆg ˆ-Gˆtj vˆtˆgtj v Kti -tˆˆqv  
 kˆtˆb ˆ, nvl qvq | Kti wˆUˆtZ eˆpˆvˆtˆEi eˆuewˆŋ ˆ ˆ ˆ ˆ b |  
 K\_v nˆtˆQ, tˆcˆgˆi tˆcˆ0ˆtˆb ˆmK cˆ0\_g mvŋˆvˆtZi ˆ vb Ges Kvj tKvˆtbv Agj ˆ fˆvˆgKv  
 i vtL? niiv, ev bvN ˆ tˆvB nˆtZ cvˆtˆi | ˆmKˆŠ Avgiv i ex ˆ bˆvˆtˆ\_ tˆwL, Avˆtˆv ˆ uˆo  
 Kti ej tˆj ej tˆZ cwi, ˆ0KueZˆ0 kˆahˆvˆ bˆvˆtˆgi Zwi Dcbˆvˆm ˆ tˆktˆi l KueZˆ0q  
 tˆwL bvqK-bwqKvi cˆ0\_g mvŋˆvˆtˆr nˆtˆQ Ggb GKwU ˆ vb hvˆtK wˆbˆmˆtˆMˆP ˆ MˆPˆvˆg  
 ej tˆj AZˆwˆ3 gtb nˆtˆe bv | AvKvˆvKv mi ˆ -iv-ˆv, Rˆ1/2j -XvKv Lv ˆ, gv\_vi l cˆtˆi  
 wˆekj wˆe-Z AvKvKˆN ˆkj ˆ0 cvnˆtˆoi gˆtˆbvˆgˆKi cUfˆvˆgtˆZ AwZ Avi j vˆtˆYˆi

c0g cwiPq| Zvi Avevi buUKxqfvte| `Rbvi tgvUi Mwo Muzavi vq AK`sr  
ci`ui PwZ ntjv| bv, Kwe\_ i" OPwB0 kawU c0qum Kti bwb, GUv GB bMY`  
tj LtKi B K\_v, Jcb`wmtKi fvlvqN` ōci`ui AvNvZ j vMj, wKŠ`AcNvZ NUj  
bv0| RvqMv th tj LtKi Kvq0\_ i"ZcY`tmUv eSfZ cwi GB evfK`N ōc\_w extZ  
nqtZv t` Levi thvM` tj vK cvl qv hvq, ZvtK t` Levi thvM` RvqMvU cvl qv hvq  
bv0|

tc0gi K`wmK Dcb`vfm bmqKvi PgrKvi eY0v GKwU Avberh`welq| GB  
Dcb`vfm tZv jveY` GKK bmqKv bq, AvfQb w0ZxqRb, AwgtZi Rxeib whwb  
c0grBb| tmB tKZKxi eY0vU AvKI`Yxq| c0tg AwgtZi m½ c0g`k0-  
gnfZP j veY`tK wKfvte GfKtQb Kwe tm-c0h½| wj LtQb : tqtqU ci tb mi`-  
cvo-t` lqv mv`v Avtjvqvtbi kwo, tmB Avtjvqvtbi B R`vfkU, cvtq mv`v  
Pvgovi w`nk Qut` i RfZv| Zby`xN`ot`nuU, eY`wPKb k`vg, Uvbw tPvL Nb  
c`2`Ovqvg wbeo vmo, c0k`-j j vU Aewi Z Kti w0ZnuUq Pj AvU Kti evav,  
wPeK wnti mKgvi gLi tWŠj uU GKwU AbwZc` d`ij i gZv igYxq| R`vfkU i  
nvZ Kwā chŠ\_` ynvfZ` yU mi` evj v| tetPi -eÜb-nxb Kutai Kvco gv\_vq  
DfvtQ, KUwK-KvR Kiv i fcv i KuUv w`tq tLucvi m½ ex|

Avi tKZKx m`u`fK`ej v ntqtQ : mvavi Y evOvj x tqtqi` xN`fKk tMŠi`tei MteP  
c0Z MefnKvfi B tKuU w`tqQ KuwP Pwvj tq, tLucvUv e`vOvPi tj tRi gZv wj f  
ntq AbKifYi Dj -čkxj cwiYZ Ae`v c0ZcbakifQ| gLi` f`fweK tMŠii gv  
eY0j tci 0viv Gvrtgj -Kiv| Rxeibi Av`j xj vq tKuU Kvrtj v tPvLi fveU  
wQj vmo, GLb gtb nq tm thb hvfK-ZvtK t` LtZB cvq bv| hw`-ev t` tL tZv  
j`f`B Kti bv, hw`-ev j`f` Kti ZvtZ thb Ava-tLvj v GKUv Ovi i Sj K`vfk|  
c0g eqtm tVuU` yU tZ mij gvaP`Qj, GLb evi evi tetK tetK Zvi gta` evKv  
A½tKi gZv fve`vqx ntq tMtQ| tqtq` i tetki eY0v Awg Avbw, Zvi  
cwi fvlv Rwb tb| tgvU i Dci tPvL cto, Dcti GKUv cvZj v mvfci tLvj tmi  
gZv di`b`i AveiY, A`f`i i Kvco t`tK Ab` GKUv i t0i Avfvm AvmtQ|  
efKi AtbKLwb AbveZ; Avi AbveZ ev`yU tK KLtbb KLtbb tUwetj, KLtbb  
tPŠki nvZvq, KLtbb ci`ui tK RwoZ Kti htZie f`wšZ Avj tMvtQ ivLevi  
mvabv mpm`u`Y` Avi, hLb mgvRZbLi igYxq` f Av0tj tPtc wMvU i U Lvq  
tmUv hZUv Aj ski tYi A½-i`f`c ZZUv agcvfbi Df`fk bq|...

cvWK, f` bvi xi wP` A½tbi tFZi tKvfbv c`f`cwiZtZi tMŠi f` wK cvl qv hvq?  
hvB trvK, Kwe\_ i" i GB bvqK AwgZ i vq GKRb bvg-tMvcbKvi x Kwe| tc0gKv  
jveY`tK tm tkvbrq R`f`K wbeviY PjeZxP KweZv, hw` l` epx`gZx jveY`  
GfKvfi tMvov t`tKB eSfZ tcti wQj th GB wbeviY Avi tKD bq,` qš AwgZ,  
gvfb Zvi wgzv| wgzvU i m½ Kwe\_ i" KweZvi wgzv x i tqtQ, hw` l` tm Pvg  
i ex` ej tqi evBti wMtq Kwecwi wPvZ tctZ| jveY` wbtRi wK Kwe bq! Zvi  
KweZv w`tqB hwbKv NfUfQ GB Dcb`vfm i tm c0h½ cti AvmUQ| Zvi AvfM

Dcb`vmlU i Avfi K Df`cw`f`Z bvqK tkvfbj vj c0h½ mvgvb` wte`b| tkl chŠ-  
tkvfbj vj i m½B jveY`i weta cvKvcwK nq| Zte GK chŠq Zvi Ae`vb  
tKgb wQj jveY`i Kvq0 tmUv tevSfZ` wU evK` Ztj w`wQ| tc0gRxeibi  
GKUw Mfxi mZ` wntmte l` K\_v` t j v wetePZ ntZ cvti | K\_v` t j v ntj v : 0hvK  
LpB fvtj vevrv thZ cvi Z ZvtK fvtj vevmevi Aemi hw` tKvfbv GKUv evavq  
tVfK dmtK hvq, ZLb tmUv bv-fvtj vevrvq` wovq bv, tmUv` wovq GKUv AU  
wef0t l, fvtj vevrv B Df`ev wctV| 0

0fkt l i KweZv0-tZi cjlZtšj AvQi AvfQ| AwgtZi gtb nq, jveY`tK Moevi  
mgq weavZv Zvi gta` cij t l i GKUv fvm wgvktq w`tqtQb| GB fvmUv Kx tmUv  
tevSv hvq LwbK cti B| Zv ntj v 0gbtbi kw`0| Zvi gvfb wK gbb wclqU  
cij`f` l i GKfPwUqv m`u`E? tqtqv tKej ō qcabv? iweVwKti i Dcb`vfm i  
cij`f` l Pwi t l i GB w` Kiu wbtq Avgv` i mgvjt vPKiv tZgb GKUv D`PevP`  
Kti bwb| etj wQj vg tkt l i KweZv-q KweZv AvfQ| tKej t` wK KweZv bq,  
wef` kx tc0gK Kwei KweZv l tm-me fvtj vevrv c0w` wntmte Amvavi Y|  
jveY` tKb c0tg AwgZtK weta eÜb RovtZ PvgvUv tmUv GKUv wem tKv0b,  
thLvfb c0g mg`-tctgi B j`f` v`vfk emi -ivz i Pbi | tc0g gnZj GKUw weij  
wclq| GB weij wRwbKw mwnfZ` l Kg GfMtQ| tkt l i KweZv th-me KvifY  
evsj v Dcb`vfm AgiZj tctq tMtQ Zvi GKUw c0vb Dcv` vb jveY`i l B gnZj|  
c`f`všf` AvfQ AwgtZi AvZf`Kw` KZv, hvfK eis` t`\_e i Zv ej vB mgvPxb nte|  
jveY` weta Kti AwgZtK Kó w`tZ PvgvUv| tm tftewQj, 0weta mKtj i bq|  
LpZtZ gb hvf` i Zvi v gvbl tK LwbK LwbK ev` w`tq w`tq tetQ tetQ tbb|  
wKŠ`wetai duf` Rvotq cto` x`-cij` l th etov temk KvQvKwQ GfM cto, gvfS  
duK`vfk bv; ZLb GKvfi tMvUv gvbl tK wbtqB Kvivi KifZ nq wZvŠ-  
wbKfU t`tK| 0 jveY` wKB efŠwQj th AwgZ l tK wK Nti tqtq wntmte  
t` tLwb| tm AwgtZi gb` ōk`Kti wQj etj B AwgtZi gb Awievg ARmfvte  
ev`gq ntq DfvtQ; l B ev`gqZvi tFZi w`tqB AwgZ Mto Ztj tQ jveY`tK|  
AwgtZi gb hw` Kveš-nq, K\_v` hw` d`ivq, Zte tmB wbtktai wFZi aiv cote  
GB wZvŠ-mvavi Y tqtq, th tqtq l i wbtRi mwo bq| weta Kifj gvbl tK tgb  
wbtZ nq, ZLb Avi Mto tbevi duK cvl qv hvq bv|

evsj v Dcb`vfm ZvB gnEg tc0gKvi bvg jveY`| GB gnZj; wKQvUv mbvZb  
bvi xmj f` wofwš` hje` n l qvq (nvRvi e0ti i gvbwK avivevwnKZvi KvifYB  
Ggb ntqtQ, thgb cij`f` l i t`f`f` nq Lp mPZb l eo gtb i bv ntj ) Zvi gnZj  
GZUKz Ktgub| Zte mvgvb` cvWK wntmte Avgvi Lvivc t j tMtQ| jveY` tKb  
ej tj v th,

*tn Hk`h`v,  
tZvgit i hv` w`tqUbytm tZvgi B`vb;*

MōY KtiQ hZ FYr ZZ KtiQ Avgvq/

GZ webtqi GZ mgcPyi cōqvRbUv Kx? tZvgtK Awg hv w` tquQ tmUv tZvgvi B  
`vb! th-cj "ti i Rtb" GB wte`b tm tZv j veY`tK wetqi AvsUJ ci vtbvi ci I  
wbtRi tQvE evm v tctq Wvbw uUtg etmtQ| tQvE evmU gvtb th tKZKxN  
cvWKtK tm bv ej tj I Pij |  
K`mmK evsj v Dcb`vfm AtbK kvkZ RyUj mÜvb cvteb mwinZ`tcōxiv| Zte  
Zv` i mōv wntmte i ex`bv \_I kirP`^GLbl Cl`Yxqfite Rbwōq|

evsj vt`tki wkí -mwinZ` wZb htMi ARŮ  
AvZ#Riebx, āgY I i½im

AvZ#Riebx, āgY Ges i½imN wZbwU c\_K wēlq wōtq avivevwnK Avtj vPbvq  
cōetki AvtM ej tZ cōjā nūQ, AvcvZ` wōtZ wēlq wZbwU i` tZi mj vN`gōtb  
ntjI Gi GKwUtk AciuUj mgvšivtj ti tL Ašī-mēuK` Ave`vi Kiv  
Avb``vqK ntq DVtZ cvti | Rxeb GK At`chŮb; Rxebxi Ask wntmte chj<sup>3</sup>  
ntZ cvti āgYeĒvš t Aciw`tK th tKvrbv i Pbv i Mxrb wōtktā cēvwnZ ntZ  
cvti nvm`im| mwinZ` GK wē`Z imRMr, hvi kvLvckvLv wfbevfbaAvn½K-  
cwi Ptg cōZwōZ ntj I Zvi gj th AwfcōqN Avtj vcōB I Avb`-Avevnb, tmU  
Zvi i mMōxZvtK Avt` vj Z Kti | tm hvB trvK, Avm hvK wbaŮi Z wēlq| kxt<sup>3</sup>  
itqtQ hvi AvZ#Riebx| Avcb Rxeb-Kvnbx Atb`i tMvPti Avbvi tbc`  
wqvkxj `vtK GKwaK D`tk` I kZ<sup>3</sup> mgvR mdj Ges mwinZ`K wntmte  
LwbKUv cwi vPZ Ggb e`w<sup>3</sup> i RxebeĒvš-Kvtj i KvQ Rgv ivLvi evmbvi bv nq  
hv<sup>3</sup> tgtj | wKš`wbZvš-mvavi Y gvbj hLb AvZ#Riebx i Pbv i Zwm` teva Ktib  
ZLb Zv tKej AvZ#Kvtki GtRŮvq mxgve`v`vtK bv| evŮwj gmj gvbt  
AvZ#Kvnbx wj wce`x Kivi gvbwKZvi tCōtb itqtQ GK Avōh`ferfar`q| tm  
Abpvefb mŮg nq th, tMwōi cōZwōia ntq Zvi RxebwFÁZv eürtbi mgxtc  
wōte`tbi Avek`KZv itqtQ| Ggb wetePbv wōōqB MōYthvM`Zv cvte th,  
AvZ#Riebx e`w<sup>3</sup> i Rxebx ntj I GuU cKZctŮ e`w<sup>3</sup> i mgwōiB Rxeb-K\_v,  
mgKvtj iB cōZ`Ůwē| `faxbZv-cieZ`htZv AvZ#Riebx cKwvKZ ntZ t` tLwQ  
Avgiv Zvi AwakvskB `i` tZi mt½ aviY KtiQ evŮwj i metPtg gnvb ARŮ  
GKvĒti i `faxbZv| gw<sup>3</sup>ht`xi i<sup>3</sup> i wAZ`švZ Ges evŮwj i Amg mrvwmKZvi  
weeiY bvbvgnwKfvte Dc`wvZ ntqtQ Awakvsk AvZ#RiebxKvti iB Mōš`  
evŮwj Rxeft`M` tM Nvtqi wēfrm` ev`eZv wōtq GtmtQ RwiZ`ei; t` kfvM Zvi  
cKvk` Dcj Ů| wōZxq wēkht`vĒi cwi w`wZ, gvbj`mō gššī, DMōagēwi Ptg  
ZB mwpq tcvkkw<sup>3</sup>, gvZfvvi cōZ DtcŮv, mjevavēlg`N GtKKUJ chŮq  
evŮwj tK Dōx` KtiQ wōtRi Rxeftbi w`tK wdti ZvKvrbv Ges mgRxeft` i  
mt½ Zvi DĒvc fvM Kti tbcvi |  
wēMZ wZb htM i vPZ I cKwvKZ AvZ#Riebxmgēni chŮj vPbv Kij Avgiv  
evsj vt`tki Af`q, gw<sup>3</sup>msMōg, evŮwj i μgvMōhigvZv Ges mRbkj

epxeyEK PPf GKU avivewK weeiY cvB| GKBm½ mgvRi AvsukK  
`pEvqb Ges c¶všfi e`w³ i msKU l msMōtgi cōZ"QweI D³aj ntq l¶v| `B  
LtĒ cKvkZ AveYRvdi kvgmj x̄tbi AvZ#Rexb Zvi mgKvtj i Ges cieZi<sup>⊙</sup>  
cRt̄bfi tj LKt̄ i t̄cōYv RvM̄tq̄Q AvZ#Rexbi t̄fZi w̄tq̄ evsj v̄t̄k̄ gm̄ij g  
AMb̄v̄vi mij w̄P̄ cKvt̄ki| K\_wk̄ix kIKZ lmgvb ivnbvgmn weifb̄e  
AvZ#Rexbgj K Mōš' wtk̄w̄P̄Ē Gt̄tki mviY l weθr mgvRi Rxebav  
Ges Ae`v̄bi Pj w̄P̄ Zt̄j āt̄iQb| Zvi eqm̄ Av i t̄KD GZ cōZ"¶fv̄te  
Gt̄tk̄ tḡšj ev` l `t̄v̄P̄v̄i i t̄fc D̄t̄b̄P̄b Kivq eZx n̄b̄; e`Z AvZ#Rexbi  
Avotj w̄Zvb mgvRi KcGĒKZvi mgvRi v̄P̄v̄ Kt̄iQb| m̄w̄w̄Z"Kiv mgvRi P̄B  
Zt̄j āt̄i b̄ m̄w̄w̄Z", kIKZ lmgvb Zv m̄v`R̄fv̄teB Kt̄iQb| ZeyAvZ#R̄eibK  
Mōšmḡl Zvi m̄p̄ m̄w̄w̄Z"i mgvš̄i v̄t̄j Ae`vb Kt̄iQ|  
kIKZ lmgv̄bi mgm̄vḡqK Av̄i K m̄w̄w̄Z"K AvZ#Rexb w̄j Lt̄Z"i i" Kt̄i b̄ Zvi  
AšZ t̄o h̄M ev̄t̄ | Rxebm̄v̄q̄ȳ Ḡm̄ K̄ue Avej t̄v̄t̄m̄b̄ w̄Zb Lt̄Ē AvZ#Rexb  
i P̄v̄ Kt̄iQb h̄vi K̄v̄j K c̄w̄im̄gv̄ GKvĒt̄i i t̄lv̄B w̄w̄t̄m̄† ch̄š-w̄e`Z|  
ga`Awk̄t̄Z t̄cōt̄Q GB K̄ue Zvi AvZ#Rexbi t̄kl cēw̄ eZḡv̄t̄ w̄j t̄L P̄t̄j Qb|  
Zt̄e 2000 m̄v̄t̄j i ci Avej t̄v̄t̄m̄b̄ AvZ#Rexbi cōg LĒ ŪAv̄gi GB t̄Qv̄U  
f̄ēb̄ cKvkZ n̄lq̄i ci Gt̄tk̄ t̄hb̄ t̄Rv̄q̄i Av̄t̄m̄ beav̄i AvZ#Rexb  
cKvt̄k̄| ej v̄ēv̄j̄, AvZ#Rexb AvZ#P̄wi Z ēt̄U, w̄Kš' AvZ#ēAv̄cb b̄q|  
AvZ#K̄vk Ges AvZ#ēAv̄cb c̄P̄v̄i i w̄b̄ḡt̄Ē Gi Av̄t̄m̄ tek w̄KQy t̄MSY  
AvZ#Rexb cKvkZ nt̄j l P̄j ḡv̄b `k̄t̄K t̄h-K̄u AvZ#Rexb t̄ew̄ t̄q̄t̄Q t̄m̄ t̄j v̄  
e`w̄³ i AR̄t̄K Q̄w̄ct̄q̄ mḡw̄i AR̄t̄K Ēt̄a'⊙ Zt̄j āt̄iQ| A\_i"ZcY<sup>⊙</sup>  
AvZ#Rexb "Q t̄t̄K b̄ḡv̄ w̄t̄m̄t̄e GKU i D̄t̄j -L K̄i w̄Q̄N M̄š̄u i b̄vg ŪAv̄gi  
R̄x̄bK\_v : X̄v̄K̄ w̄ek̄t̄e`v̄j q̄ (52-82); t̄j LK AvLZvi B̄ḡv̄g| AvZ#RexbK̄v̄i  
tek K̄t̄q̄K̄u e`v̄ct̄i cōg, t̄h̄ḡ w̄Zvb X̄v̄K̄ w̄ek̄t̄e`v̄j t̄q̄i `k̄b̄ w̄ef̄v̄t̄Mi cōg  
w̄k̄w̄¶K̄v, eZḡv̄b̄ t̄iv̄t̄K̄v̄ nj ZrK̄v̄j x̄b̄ DB̄t̄ḡȲ nt̄j i cōg c̄f̄v̄÷ BZ"̄w̄ |  
mgvRi w̄k̄w̄¶Z b̄v̄ix mgvRi AMb̄v̄v̄, c̄ōt̄P̄' i A- t̄d̄w̄w̄ēt̄j L̄v̄Z w̄e`v̄cx̄V  
X̄v̄K̄ w̄ek̄t̄e`v̄j t̄q̄i w̄k̄¶v̄i c̄w̄i t̄ek, Q̄v̄t̄x̄' i ḡv̄b̄m̄ l t̄P̄Zb̄v̄N̄ Gi Kg Av̄t̄v̄  
Āt̄b̄K Ri"̄w̄i w̄el q̄ m̄ūt̄K̄R̄v̄b̄i Av̄M̄b̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ h̄v̄iv̄ c̄w̄ K̄it̄eb̄ Z̄v̄iv̄ w̄ej ¶Y  
n̄Z̄v̄k̄ n̄t̄eb̄| eis l B̄ AvZ#Rexb t̄Z "i"Z̄j t̄c̄t̄q̄t̄Q t̄j w̄L̄K̄v̄i w̄ēt̄ k̄āḡt̄Ȳi `x̄N<sup>⊙</sup>  
`x̄N<sup>⊙</sup>weeiY! GKUz Av̄t̄m̄ t̄h̄me DrK̄ó AvZ#Rexbi c̄h̄n̄½ Zt̄j w̄Q, t̄m̄ t̄j v̄i  
Av̄aK̄v̄sk̄B m̄ij w̄LZ Ges m̄w̄w̄Z"i m̄mḡx̄| AšZ `k̄ Ȳx̄R̄t̄bi K\_v D̄t̄j -L K̄iv  
t̄h̄t̄Z c̄v̄t̄i h̄v̄t̄ i AvZ#Rexb ev̄sj v̄t̄k̄i t̄j L̄v̄t̄j w̄L̄t̄Z AvZ#Rexbi k̄v̄L̄v̄t̄K  
mḡx̄ Kt̄iQ Ges GKBm̄½ GKU D"̄P̄Zv̄ w̄b̄āf̄Ȳ Kt̄i w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q| GB `k̄R̄b̄ nt̄j b̄  
: Avej t̄v̄t̄m̄b̄, K̄exi t̄P̄š̄aj̄x̄, kvgm̄j i v̄nḡv̄b̄, w̄R̄j -j i v̄nḡv̄b̄ w̄w̄i K̄x̄, Av̄nḡ`  
i w̄d̄K, Av̄b̄m̄j̄4v̄ḡv̄b̄, Av̄b̄m̄j̄ i v̄nḡv̄b̄, n̄v̄q̄`vi Av̄Kei L̄v̄b̄ i t̄b̄v̄, k̄v̄n̄ GḠḡḠm̄  
w̄K̄ew̄i q̄v Ges m̄j̄c̄q̄v L̄v̄Zb| G c̄h̄n̄½ w̄ek̄` Av̄t̄j v̄P̄b̄v̄i Av̄t̄m̄ w̄d̄t̄i h̄v̄l q̄v h̄v̄K  
GKUz t̄c̄Q̄t̄b̄, Ab̄` h̄t̄Mi AvZ#Rexb Mōš'|

kIKZ lmgv̄t̄bi B̄ m̄geq̄m̄x̄ m̄w̄w̄Z"K Ave`j nt̄Ki t̄š̄w̄m̄Āq̄ c̄v̄t̄Vi m̄t̄h̄v̄M̄  
nt̄q̄t̄Q m̄sM̄ōn̄K `mq̄` Aw̄RR̄j nt̄Ki t̄m̄š̄R̄t̄b̄| Av̄ḡiv̄ t̄L̄tev̄ t̄h̄ c̄w̄K`v̄t̄bi  
m̄vḡw̄i K̄ kv̄m̄t̄bi t̄f̄Zi w̄Zvb `R̄w̄w̄Z l `f̄v̄lvi R̄t̄b̄` K̄x̄ Av̄t̄eM̄ j̄v̄j b̄ Kt̄i t̄Qb|  
Zvi `K̄uj w̄P̄š̄b̄ Zvi mgKvt̄j i Av̄aK̄v̄sk̄ t̄j Lt̄Ki Z̄j b̄v̄q̄ AM̄h̄i | 24 gv̄P<sup>⊙</sup>  
1958 Z̄w̄i t̄L̄ Ave`j n̄K̄ h̄v̄ w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb̄ t̄m̄L̄v̄b̄ t̄t̄K̄ Āf̄ D̄x̄w̄Z t̄q̄v̄ h̄v̄K̄ :  
ŪM̄Z̄K̄v̄j c̄R̄v̄Z̄š̄; w̄ em̄ D̄c̄j t̄¶ c̄w̄K`v̄t̄bi t̄c̄h̄n̄t̄w̄u t̄`k̄ l R̄w̄iZi c̄ōZ t̄m̄ev̄i  
c̄j `vi t̄fc t̄b̄Z̄e; , mgvR̄t̄m̄eK, w̄eP̄vi c̄w̄Z, K̄U%̄w̄w̄ZK c̄ōZ̄w̄w̄a, t̄m̄b̄v̄b̄q̄K,  
BZ"̄w̄ t̄K̄ D̄c̄w̄a w̄eZiY Kt̄i t̄Qb| D̄c̄w̄a t̄j v̄ nt̄"Q : 1. w̄b̄k̄v̄b̄-B-c̄w̄K`v̄b̄, 2.  
w̄b̄k̄v̄b̄-B-K̄v̄t̄q̄t̄` Av̄R̄g, 3. w̄b̄k̄v̄b̄-B-B̄ḡw̄Z̄q̄v̄R, 4. w̄j v̄j -B-c̄w̄K`v̄b̄, Ḡḡv̄b̄  
Av̄il Āt̄b̄K D̄c̄w̄a| m̄e t̄j v̄ D̄c̄w̄aB̄ D̄`f̄ēv̄ d̄v̄im̄x̄| c̄w̄K`v̄t̄bi Ab̄Z̄ḡ  
iv̄ōf̄v̄l v̄ t̄h̄ ev̄sj v̄ Z̄v̄ GB D̄c̄w̄a t̄j v̄ t̄t̄K̄ t̄K̄ ēj t̄Z̄ m̄v̄m̄ K̄i t̄e|Ū Ave`j  
nt̄Ki l B̄`š̄w̄ m̄Āt̄q̄i eo Ask̄ R̄t̄o i t̄q̄t̄Q t̄`k̄x̄q̄ m̄w̄w̄Z", m̄w̄w̄Z"K̄ c̄w̄i ḡĒj̄,  
GK̄t̄ki t̄P̄Z̄b̄, f̄v̄l v̄-w̄k̄¶v̄-m̄s`w̄Z-R̄v̄Z̄x̄q̄Z̄v̄e` c̄h̄n̄½; Av̄t̄Q̄ ḡw̄³ h̄ȳ l `v̄x̄b̄  
t̄`tk̄i Av̄`i Z̄vi b̄v̄b̄w̄ea Ab̄ȳ ½, Av̄t̄Q̄ w̄b̄R̄ R̄x̄b̄ l m̄w̄w̄Z"PP̄f̄ m̄sM̄ōḡk̄x̄j Z̄v̄|  
c̄w̄K`v̄b̄ R̄t̄b̄fi B̄iZ̄n̄v̄m̄ Ges Z̄rK̄v̄j x̄b̄ iv̄R̄b̄w̄iZi GKU "Q̄w̄P̄ t̄ḡt̄j `mq̄`  
Avej n̄w̄k̄t̄ḡi ŪAv̄gi R̄x̄b̄ l w̄ef̄v̄M̄ce`ev̄sj v̄ iv̄R̄b̄w̄iZ̄ō k̄x̄l R̄ AvZ#Rexb Mōš'|  
GKB̄fv̄te W̄v̄. m̄v̄C` n̄v̄q̄`v̄t̄i i AvZ#Rexb t̄Z̄ c̄v̄tēv̄ f̄v̄l v̄ Av̄t̄`v̄j t̄bi Q̄we, ḡw̄¶š̄  
BD̄m̄t̄di Mōš' m̄iK̄v̄ix P̄v̄K̄t̄i i R̄xebav̄i, i w̄K̄eD̄w̄i b̄ Av̄nḡt̄' i R̄xebK\_v̄q̄  
c̄v̄j k̄mḡv̄t̄Ri `b̄w̄` b̄Z̄v̄|  
w̄d̄t̄i Av̄m̄ m̄v̄c̄ōZ̄K̄ mḡt̄q̄ c̄KvkZ̄ beav̄i AvZ#Rexb Mōš' c̄h̄n̄½| ej w̄Q̄j v̄ḡ  
K̄ue Avej t̄v̄t̄m̄b̄ K\_v̄| w̄Zb Lt̄Ē Zvi AvZ#Rexb c̄v̄t̄V̄ c̄w̄K̄ c̄v̄tēb̄  
AvZ#R̄eibK̄ D̄c̄b̄`m̄ c̄v̄t̄Vi B̄ Av̄b̄` | i ēw̄`b̄v̄`-b̄Ri`j -R̄xebv̄b̄` N̄ GB w̄Zb̄  
m̄gn̄v̄b̄ e`w̄³ t̄Z̄i m̄t̄½ Avej m̄q̄x̄` Av̄B̄q̄e l `mq̄` ḡR̄Z̄ev̄ Av̄j xi t̄š̄w̄Z̄ḡq̄  
D̄c̄`v̄cb̄ GB AvZ#Rexbi D̄³aj Ask̄| t̄`tk̄i Ab̄Z̄ḡ c̄āv̄b̄ K̄ue kv̄gm̄j  
i v̄nḡv̄t̄bi ŪK̄v̄t̄j i āt̄j v̄q̄ t̄j L̄v̄ō c̄K̄Z̄c̄t̄¶ K̄v̄t̄j i K̄ueZ̄vi B̄ t̄m̄v̄b̄j x̄ t̄š̄w̄Z̄ḡq̄  
Aa`v̄q̄ Ges Zvi w̄b̄t̄Ri K̄ve`em̄ūZi t̄iv̄R̄b̄v̄ḡP̄v̄| kv̄gm̄j i v̄nḡv̄t̄bi K̄ueZ̄vi  
i m̄v̄`v̄ t̄bi R̄t̄b̄` m̄v̄q̄K̄ GB Mōš'| w̄R̄j -j i v̄nḡv̄b̄ w̄w̄i K̄xi ŪAv̄gi P̄j vi c̄t̄\_Ū  
c̄h̄n̄½ t̄j LK̄ n̄v̄m̄b̄v̄Z̄ Ave`j n̄v̄B̄ h\_v\_B̄ ḡj`v̄q̄b̄ Kt̄i t̄Qb| w̄Zvb̄ w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb̄ :  
ŪAa`v̄c̄K̄ w̄w̄i K̄x̄ Zvi R̄x̄ēt̄bi Ḡḡb̄ w̄bi m̄³ f̄v̄tē Kt̄i t̄Qb̄ h̄v̄ AK̄w̄l̄ḡ Ges Av̄š̄-  
w̄i K̄| KḡR̄x̄ēt̄b̄ Āt̄b̄' i w̄ēt̄i w̄aZ̄v̄ l m̄¼x̄Ȳ Av̄P̄i t̄ȳ w̄Zvb̄ Av̄n̄Z̄ nt̄q̄t̄Qb̄ Ges Zvi  
R̄b̄` t̄¶v̄f̄l c̄Kvk̄ Kt̄i t̄Qb̄, ēt̄m̄w̄³ l Kt̄i t̄Qb̄ h̄v̄ L̄p̄B̄ ḡv̄b̄w̄eK̄| Gi R̄b̄` Z̄v̄t̄K̄  
t̄Qv̄U ḡv̄t̄ci ḡt̄b̄ n̄q̄ b̄v̄, Av̄t̄eM̄-Āb̄ȳf̄w̄Z̄m̄ūb̄ēi³ ḡv̄š̄t̄mi `Z̄w̄i ḡv̄b̄j w̄t̄m̄t̄ēB̄  
w̄Zvb̄ c̄w̄i w̄P̄Z̄ n̄b̄| w̄Kš' K̄v̄t̄iv̄ w̄ēi`t̄x̄ Zvi Aw̄f̄t̄h̄v̄M̄ ev̄ w̄ēiv̄M̄ `x̄N<sup>⊙</sup>v̄q̄x̄ n̄q̄b̄|  
w̄Zvb̄ w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb̄, m̄Ēi Av̄Z̄m̄š̄-ēq̄t̄m̄ m̄eB̄ Z̄t̄Q̄ nt̄q̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄t̄Q| K̄v̄t̄iv̄ c̄h̄Z̄ Av̄gi  
t̄K̄v̄b̄ t̄¶v̄f̄ ev̄ `ew̄i Z̄t̄evā t̄b̄B̄| GB ¶l̄ḡv̄k̄x̄j w̄e`š̄i Ȳ Z̄v̄t̄K̄ `w̄b̄w̄` b̄ R̄x̄ēt̄bi  
¶j̄ Z̄vi Ēt̄a`w̄b̄t̄q̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄t̄Q|  
n̄v̄q̄`vi Av̄Kei L̄v̄b̄ i t̄b̄vi AvZ#Rexb Ūk̄Z̄v̄āx̄ t̄c̄w̄i t̄q̄t̄Q̄- i "Z̄c̄Ȳ GKU w̄`K̄

nʔQ GiU avi Y Kʔi AvʔQ cMvZkxj Qvʔi vRbvZ, RvZxq chʔqi i vRbvZ Ges  
kʔgK Avʔ vj ʔbi enr cwi Pq| wʔkl Kʔi Ggb wKQyʔMSi egq NUBv I ARʔbi  
weʔwi Z weeiY AvʔQ hv Avi tKvb MʔSʔ cvl qv hrʔe wKbv mʔn| tʔLK  
BvZnmʔK cʔZʔKʔi ʔQb wbeofvʔe Ges KLʔbv KLʔbv BvZnm mʔo Ges  
BvZnm eʔtʔ fʔgKv tʔLʔQb| tʔk evg i vRbvZweʔʔi Rxebwʔʔi AvsʔkK  
cʔZdj bl AvʔQ GʔZ|

Avbmʔvʔvʔbi ʔKvj wbi ewaʔ mʔcvʔ AvZʔRxeb| wZvb etʔ ʔQb cwi cvʔkʔ mʔ½  
wʔqv-cʔZwʔqvq Zvi teʔo I Vvi K\_v hv Pvi cvʔki tʔPvRvbv cwi gʔj Qmʔcʔ  
ʔcʔʔQ hvq epʔEi mʔvwmRK-i vRʔwZK-mʔv-wZK cʔʔʔY| GB mʔvʔ dʔU I ʔv  
mgq I mgvʔRi cwi eZʔgqZvi Qwe; tʔKej Fxevb GK Aetʔ vKbKvi xi wʔʔZ  
bq, gnʔEi GK Askxi eqʔʔb| Avgvʔ i wʔʔki AvZʔRxebʔZ evnʔʔbi fʔv  
Avʔ vj b Ges tʔk iexʔPPʔ ZvrchʔYʔ wʔʔ cwi ʔU| tʔLK mʔqv  
fʔv vʔwʔbK etʔ B Zvi AvZʔRxebwʔ Abʔ AʔBvZnʔmi wʔj j| kvn GGgGm  
wKewi qv wʔnZ nb AvZZvqxi tʔMʔbw nʔvj vq| ʔʔcQb wʔʔi tʔLv MʔSʔ wZvb  
mgvʔ Kʔi tʔʔZ tʔʔi wʔʔb| g,y A\_P ʔp, mʔvʔʔB A\_P AbʔyL, mnRvZ  
wʔʔPvʔeva, mʔʔcwi wbgZvB RxebwʔʔK wʔʔkl gʔʔv vʔb Kʔi ʔQ| KʔvZK  
Ges i vRbvZKʔ Dʔq Rʔʔbi AwʔʔZvi mʔvrmvi iʔʔʔQ Zvi i Pbvq| mʔʔq  
LvZʔbi ʔRʔeb bʔxi ewʔK ewʔKʔ G Kvi ʔY ZvrchʔYʔh GʔZ evOwʔj mgvʔRi  
mʔvavi Y Nʔi gaʔwʔE cwi ewʔʔi GKRb bʔxi RwbʔZ bʔxi Aeʔv Aeʔv  
mʔʔʔKʔmʔxi Avʔj vKcvZ NʔʔʔQ|

cwi ʔʔʔ Awg Ebwʔk kZʔki tʔk vʔaʔRbMʔYKvi x GKRb Avʔj ʔgi Rxebxi  
K\_v Dʔj -K KiʔZ Pvb| Zvi bʔg gʔj vʔv gʔbi ʔvʔv Gʔj vʔv x| mʔʔv K  
kvʔmʔvʔv Lvb MʔSʔi fʔgKv wʔj ʔLʔQb : GB ʔAvZʔRxebʔ cvʔʔwʔcʔZ 1875-  
G gʔj vʔv RbʔʔʔK 1935 mʔj chʔZvi Rʔʔbi NUBv I mʔʔk-ʔ wʔl qmʔa  
Aʔʔʔ nʔʔʔQ| GB fʔgKv tʔKB Rvbv hvqʔv j vʔv Gʔj vʔv x Avi ewʔZ  
wKwʔʔZʔi mʔvexZv ʔʔ Kivi Rʔʔ Zʔʔi fʔʔmʔj, BvZnm, A\_ʔwZ,  
i vʔʔAvb, BʔʔwR I Abʔvʔ weʔvʔʔq ercwi EmʔubʔDchʔʔ Rbkwʔ Mʔo ZʔʔZ  
ʔʔʔʔʔʔb| cMvZkxj gʔj vʔv AvZʔRxebxi GK vʔʔb etʔ ʔQb, mʔPivPi  
Avgvʔi tʔʔki Avʔj g mgvʔR thʔvʔe RweKvRʔ Kʔib A\_ʔ RvbvRvi bʔgvR  
cʔʔqv, Kei tʔRqvi Z Kwi qv, iʔn tʔk vʔʔZi Rʔʔ tʔKvi vʔb cʔv Kwi qv A\_ev tʔʔj y  
cʔv I I qvR Kwi qv cwi kʔgK MʔY Kiv cʔʔZi Awg wʔi vax wʔj vʔ| ej vevʔj  
th agʔwʔʔʔ DMʔgʔʔvʔvʔcʔwʔeʔwʔʔ iv gʔj vʔv Gʔj vʔv x AvZʔRxebx cʔv  
Kiʔj mgvʔR DcKZ nʔʔ|

cʔʔʔ Ges mʔʔYʔRxebx Avgiv Lʔʔ tenk cvBʔb; Rʔʔbi LʔʔskB AwʔK, Zʔe  
ZvrchʔYʔ I Kij Rqʔ wʔʔmʔʔe wʔʔwʔZ nʔʔ Rvnbvʔv Bʔʔʔgi ʔGKvʔʔi  
wʔb wʔj ʔ| Rʔʔbi meʔj v eʔʔi Zʔ bʔq GKwʔ wʔʔ ʔ eQi AZʔSʔi Zʔenb  
Kiʔj tʔm-eʔʔi RxebK\_v cʔʔʔ AvZʔRxebxi ghʔv bʔv tʔʔj I Zvi FRyAeʔv

AbʔʔKvʔ

cʔvʔki mʔʔvʔʔʔvʔmʔubʔe AvZʔRxebxi GKwʔ Zwʔj Kv ʔZwi i cʔʔm tʔʔev  
Avgiv| GZ ʔʔmsLʔK nʔj I BʔʔwʔʔZ i wʔZ AvZʔRxebxi evʔ cʔʔʔ bʔv|  
Zwʔj Kwʔ Ggb nʔZ cvʔi : 1. KvRʔ tʔvZvvi tʔvʔmbʔN ʔʔZK\_v, 2. Kexi  
ʔʔʔʔʔ bʔv ev nʔj v cvʔi hv l qv, 3. AveʔRvdi kvʔmʔʔ bʔN AvZʔʔZ, 4. gʔb  
wʔmʔN Avgvi Rʔeb mʔMʔg, 5. tʔLvKv i vʔʔN mʔMʔʔgi wZb ʔkK, 6. gʔwDʔi x  
Avgvʔ N Avgvi Rʔeb Avgvi mʔMʔg, 7. G wKʔ Gg eʔʔʔvRv ʔʔʔʔʔʔ mʔ  
ʔʔʔLi tʔʔʔʔj v, 9. Avʔ gʔvʔʔ N thʔvʔe teʔo Dw, 10. wʔgʔʔʔ y ʔN Avgvi  
KʔEʔʔ, 11. Aveʔj -vʔ Aveʔmʔvʔʔ N fʔʔj vevʔmvi mʔʔub, 12. wʔgʔʔʔ tʔmbʔN Avgvi  
Rʔebwʔ, 13. miʔvi dRʔj j Kwi gʔʔ tʔmB tʔm wʔb : wKQyʔʔZ wKQyK\_v, 14.  
Avgvʔ i wʔʔKʔN c\_ Pj ʔZ hv tʔʔLwQ, 15. tʔnbv vʔmʔN Pvi cʔʔʔi Kʔwʔb, 16.  
Avkvʔ Zv tʔmbʔN tʔmKʔʔj i K\_v, 17. thʔevqʔv wʔRʔʔ tʔmB tʔ Avgvi bʔv i ʔʔi  
wʔb wʔj, 18. Dgi Zʔj dRʔj N ʔʔZK\_v, 19. gʔKZvi x kvʔʔN ʔʔʔʔZv Avgvi  
i ʔʔʔʔv wʔb, 20. mʔʔʔZv Bmʔvʔʔ wʔʔi wʔʔi tʔLv, 21. iʔʔk ʔvʔkʔʔN  
KLʔbv PKLʔbv AZmʔ, 22. Aveʔj Avnʔ N Avmʔ hv l qvi cʔʔi avʔi, 23.  
Tamijuddin Khan\_The Test of Time, 24. Hamidul Huq  
Choudhury\_ Memoirs, 25. Nurul Islam\_ Making of a Nation : An  
Economist tale, 26. Fakhruddin Ahmed\_ Critical Times : Memoirs  
of a South Asian Diplomate, 27. Farukh Aziz Khan\_ Spring 1971,  
28. Hasnat Abdul Hye\_ Aide-Memoire 1943-1954 Boyhood in  
British India and Pakistan.

Aʔʔʔi Kʔʔg wʔwʔʔʔʔbi RʔebK\_v tewʔʔʔʔ AʔʔK; evsʔv GKvʔwʔg  
Rʔebwʔmʔv R cʔʔvʔ Kʔi ʔQ, eZʔvʔ cʔʔʔKvi l wʔR Dʔʔʔwʔj wʔj ʔLʔQb Kwʔj g  
kivdx, gʔʔvʔv gʔʔvʔv, gʔʔʔv ekʔʔi Rʔebx| wKʔʔʔʔʔi nʔʔʔʔʔʔ Kʔʔg  
cʔʔʔʔ AvZʔRxebx i Pbv| Aʔʔʔi Kʔʔg i wʔZ eʔʔʔi Rʔebx GB i Pbvq  
wʔʔPvʔi Rʔʔ MʔʔZ nʔʔʔʔʔ bʔv, hv I I Bme Mʔʔʔ cvl qv hvʔʔʔ bʔvʔvʔ  
eʔʔʔʔʔʔ RʔebʔʔZ| Avgvʔi cʔʔʔʔi Rʔʔ tʔKej ʔʔʔʔg wʔʔZ RʔebK\_v  
ev AvZʔRxebx wʔʔʔʔʔ nʔʔʔʔʔʔ Zʔe Riʔʔi nʔj v bʔv tʔckvi gʔʔʔʔi Rʔebx  
i Pbvq wʔʔʔʔʔʔʔ nʔ qv| wKʔʔʔʔʔ, AaʔvʔK, wʔʔʔʔʔʔ, egwʔbK, cʔʔʔʔʔʔx...Gʔʔi  
wʔʔq WKʔʔʔʔʔ ev cʔʔvʔʔʔ wʔʔʔʔ nʔj I ZʔʔZ aiv cʔʔʔʔ Rʔʔbi  
mʔvʔbʔ| cʔʔʔʔ tckvi cʔʔʔʔʔʔʔ eʔʔʔeMʔʔ AvZʔRxebx tʔʔL hvb  
Zvʔʔj weʔʔgʔv mgvʔRi kvLvcʔʔʔʔ mʔKU I mʔʔevb kvʔʔʔ Kiv mnRZi  
nʔʔ| bZb mgvʔR wʔwʔʔʔʔ Yv eʔvʔKʔmʔxi fʔgKv i vʔʔZ cvʔi | MZ wZb hvʔM  
Avgiv Avgvʔi gʔZʔwʔʔʔ th Aeʔvʔb wʔʔq GʔmʔQ Zvi Dʔʔʔʔ NUBv nʔj  
AvZʔmʔʔʔʔ vʔbv AveʔʔK| Avi tʔmB KvRwʔi cʔʔʔʔʔʔ mʔcvb nʔj v wʔʔʔʔʔʔ Zv  
I mʔZvi mʔʔ AvZʔRxebx i Pbvq eZx nʔ qv|

ágY

evOwj i Ni Kt̄bv e`bvq Nt̄P t̄Mt̄Q Ges Zviv GLb Owt̄q cot̄Q t̄`tk-t̄`tk |  
ej vev̄j `B th weMZ `β `k̄t̄K eū evOwj t̄`kvš̄t̄i t̄Mt̄Qb c̄āvbZ RweKvi  
c̄ōqvRt̄b, Zt̄e Zviv t̄`kvš̄t̄i n̄bub | Abvev̄m Ges c̄ēv̄mN̄ th Awf̄at̄ZB Zv̄t̄`i  
m̄t̄v̄ab Kwi bv t̄Kb Zv m̄v̄v̄bRbK n̄t̄e bv Zv̄t̄`i Rt̄b̄ | eis ej t̄Z cw̄i Zviv  
mKt̄j t̄`t̄ki evB̄ti Ae`vbKvix | t̄KD m̄vguqK t̄KD ev `xN̄v̄qx cievm  
hvcbKvix | Zt̄e t̄`t̄ki evB̄ti Ae`vb Kiv Avi āgt̄Yi Rt̄b̄ t̄`k-vef̄`k Nt̄i  
teov̄t̄bv c̄\_K `uJ weI q | IB `β ai t̄bi Kvn̄bx̄t̄K w̄KQ̄t̄ZB āgYKvn̄bx UvB̄t̄Uj  
w̄P̄v̄Z Kiv hv̄t̄e bv; Zv̄nt̄j AweteP̄t̄Ki KvRB n̄t̄e | tj LK Ges tj Lv̄t̄j w̄Li m̄t̄½  
h̄j̄ bb Ggb `β t̄kYxi e`w̄³ thgb AvZ̄R̄x̄ebx w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb; t̄Zgub f̄gYKvn̄bx |  
w̄j t̄L P̄t̄j t̄Qb | Zt̄e m̄v̄v̄v̄Z̄t̄Ki K̄j t̄g tj Lv āgYKvn̄bx m̄v̄v̄Z̄`\_Ym̄v̄bent̄q  
I t̄V | GB weP̄vi t̄eva t̄`t̄KB c̄ōw̄j Z n̄t̄q̄t̄Q ōāgYm̄v̄v̄Z̄ ō K\_w̄U | ej t̄ZB cw̄i ,  
mKj āgYm̄v̄v̄Z̄B āgY Kvn̄bx, w̄Kš`mKj āgY Kvn̄bxB āgYm̄v̄v̄Z̄` bq |  
AvZ̄w̄q `Rt̄bi m̄t̄½ w̄ḡw̄j Z n̄t̄Z ev w̄bQK teov̄t̄Z eū ch̄θKB wef̄`tk hv̄b |  
Zv̄t̄`i Āt̄b̄t̄KB t̄mBme `š̄uZ `iay K`v̄t̄ḡivew` bq, k̄āew` Kivq AvM̄h̄  
t̄`Lv̄t̄Qb | Āt̄j LK̄t̄`i āgYKvn̄bx GB c̄ēt̄Ūi cw̄i m̄t̄i evB̄ti ivLv̄B m̄ḡv̄P̄x̄b  
ḡt̄b Kiv̄Q | Zvi mij gv̄t̄b GB bq th M̄t̄o Aw̄g hveZ̄xq āgYt̄K`Qv̄t̄K em̄Z̄j  
K̄t̄i w̄w̄Q | GLv̄t̄b Av̄t̄iv GKw̄U K\_v ej t̄ZB n̄t̄e th, āgYKvn̄bx t̄Kej Ab̄  
t̄`tk teov̄t̄bvi Awf̄ÁZv̄B t̄k̄v̄t̄e Ggb bq | t̄`t̄ki Af̄š̄t̄i āgt̄Yi Kvn̄bx |  
āgYm̄v̄v̄t̄Z̄`i Av̄l Zv̄q c̄t̄o | Av̄cb f̄v̄ḡi Av̄j M̄v̄j t̄Z Lv̄t̄j wef̄`t̄j c̄v̄v̄o-R̄t̄j̄  
Nt̄i teov̄t̄bvi weeiY Av̄ḡiv w̄K L̄p̄ teuk t̄c̄t̄q̄Q | I q̄w̄n`j nK, bl q̄v̄t̄Rk  
Av̄nt̄g`, Av̄jx hv̄t̄Ki, n̄v̄q̄v̄ ḡv̄ḡj̄N̄ Giv āḡv̄iYK Ges `w̄c̄k̄ gv̄b | P̄t̄  
teov̄t̄q̄t̄Qb Zviv Av̄cb t̄`k | w̄Kš`GKw̄U c̄Y%` `f̄v̄g-āgYKvn̄bx Av̄ḡiv Zv̄t̄`i  
Kv̄Q t̄`t̄K cv̄B̄ub | Zt̄e Lmi` t̄P̄š̄ajx m̄y`ieb ch̄θt̄bi Awf̄ÁZv̄ ub̄t̄q m̄t̄i R̄w̄ḡb  
i m̄m̄³ eB w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb | Zt̄e ew̄j, Ūz̄wi ÷ Mv̄B̄t̄W Aš̄f̄j̄³ t̄c̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i Ggb  
gv̄t̄Lv̄gv̄t̄Lv̄ tj Lv̄ Avi m̄v̄ḡv̄M̄K āgYKvn̄bx GK cv̄j -vq gv̄c̄v̄ n̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i bv | hv̄`I  
āgYKvn̄bx tj Lvi aiveav̄ OK ev w̄b̄w̄`θ K̄j v̄t̄K̄š̄k̄j t̄bB; thgb Av̄t̄Q M̄i -  
K̄weZvi | āgYKvn̄bx ZLbB Av̄Kl̄P̄xq n̄t̄q I t̄V hLb tj L̄t̄Ki m̄t̄½ m̄t̄½ cv̄Kl̄  
bZb bZb t̄m̄š`h`Aw̄e`wi K̄t̄ib, ḡt̄Lv̄ḡw̄L nb bZb Awf̄ÁZvi | tj LK t̄Kv̄t̄bv  
w̄KQ̄j m̄Ūv̄t̄b āgY`i`i` K̄it̄j Zvi Abv̄oō weeiY cv̄t̄Ki Rt̄b̄` t̄iv̄ḡv̄ĀKi n̄t̄q  
I t̄V |

evsj v f̄v̄l vq āgYKvn̄bx ub̄t̄q t̄Kv̄t̄bv Av̄t̄j v̄P̄bv DV̄t̄j `mq` ḡR̄Zev Av̄j xi ōt̄`tk  
wef̄`tk̄0, hv̄hv̄et̄i i ō`w̄oc̄v̄Z0, Ges ḡv̄v̄v̄š` Ave`j nv̄B̄t̄q̄i ōwet̄j t̄Z m̄v̄t̄o m̄v̄Zk  
w̄ b0 m̄v̄š̄v̄b cv̄q | Gi t̄bc`\_` K̄viY IB i P̄bv̄k̄j x, hv̄i Ab̄` Awf̄e`w̄³ n̄t̄j v  
m̄v̄v̄Z̄`\_Y | c̄ōZ̄w̄U gv̄b̄t̄I B R̄x̄et̄b t̄Kv̄t̄bv bv t̄Kv̄t̄bv M̄i Av̄t̄Q hv̄ eBc̄y`t̄Ki  
Kvn̄bx̄t̄K w̄c̄Q̄t̄b t̄d̄t̄j w̄ t̄Z m̄q̄l̄g Zvi bv̄UK̄x̄qZv Awf̄bet̄Z̄j | w̄Kš`t̄j Lv̄t̄j w̄L

w̄fb̄ae`vcvi | GKBf̄v̄t̄e A\_`f̄sM̄v̄Z̄ Avi B`Qv I cw̄i K̄i bv `vKt̄j t̄`tk t̄`tk Nt̄i  
teov̄t̄bv hv̄q w̄Kš`GKLv̄bv ōgt̄`vi w̄P̄w̄0 ev ōm̄v̄d̄wi ō i P̄bv m̄v̄e nq bv | weMZ w̄Zb  
`k̄t̄K evsj v̄t̄`t̄ki āgYm̄v̄v̄Z̄`t̄K hv̄iv w̄bij m̄ cv̄o hv̄M̄t̄q P̄t̄j t̄Qb Zv̄t̄`i bvg  
D`P̄viY K̄i t̄Z t̄M̄t̄j c̄ōt̄g th `uJ bvg Av̄t̄m t̄m `w̄U n̄t̄j v̄v̄m̄bvZ̄ Ave`j nv̄B  
I iv̄teq̄v Lv̄Zb | GB `R̄bB mef̄P̄t̄q teuk w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb Ges w̄j t̄L P̄t̄j t̄Qb |  
cv̄kvc̄w̄k Aw̄g m̄Ei `k̄t̄Ki M̄i K̄vi gC̄b̄m̄ mj Zv̄t̄bi K\_v D̄t̄j -L K̄i t̄Z P̄v̄B w̄h̄ub  
w̄fb̄t̄`tk Ae`vb K̄t̄i Ḡuk̄qv Aw̄v̄d̄K̄v P̄t̄i teov̄t̄Qb Ges Zvi m̄v̄v̄v̄Z̄`K  
av̄iv̄weeiYx Av̄gv̄t̄`i w̄ t̄q P̄t̄j t̄Qb μgv̄MZ f̄v̄t̄e | bvBb-B̄t̄j t̄fb̄ D̄Ei  
cw̄i w̄v̄t̄Z̄ GKRB Av̄i ex bvḡav̄ix Ges evsj v̄t̄`k̄t̄K cv̄\_w̄exi c̄t̄\_ c̄t̄\_ w̄K̄i Kg  
weo`b̄vi t̄f̄Zi w̄ t̄q th̄t̄Z n̄t̄Q Zvi D`v̄niY w̄Zub w̄ t̄q P̄t̄j t̄Qb Zvi t̄j Lv̄q |  
f̄gYm̄v̄v̄t̄Z̄` K\_w̄m̄v̄v̄t̄Z̄`i `v̄` thgb i t̄q w̄ t̄q t̄Qb v̄v̄m̄bvZ̄ Ave`j nv̄B Zvi  
ōhv̄bW̄0, ōm̄v̄d̄wi ō, ōAv̄`v̄j w̄k̄q̄v̄ Ges iv̄teq̄v Lv̄Zb ōAvevi Av̄t̄ḡvi Kv̄0, ōf̄`M̄  
m̄B̄R̄vi j `v̄Ū ō c̄f̄w̄Z M̄0š; t̄Zgub K̄weZvi m̄N̄b m̄v̄`² w̄b̄v̄eoZv j w̄Zt̄q w̄ t̄q t̄Qb  
w̄bḡf̄j `y\_y Zvi ōc̄p̄ō R̄vc̄v̄b̄v̄t̄x̄0, ōf̄j̄eb āvḡqv t̄k̄t̄l̄0 M̄0š |

āgYKvn̄bx n̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i b̄v̄bv i Kg | Āt̄b̄t̄K t̄Kej `k̄θxq `v̄bmḡn̄ ch̄θt̄bi  
Lv̄Zq̄v̄b t̄`b, w̄f̄m̄v̄c̄ōB, w̄Ūt̄KU Kv̄Uvi K̄mir, wegv̄be`t̄i i weo`b̄v̄ t̄Kv̄t̄bvUv̄B  
ev `v̄t̄K bv | Avevi K̄v̄t̄iv t̄j Lv̄q t̄ḡt̄j M̄t̄elYj ā Z`\_ weeiY, wef̄k̄-IY |  
wef̄k̄I Z w̄ḡD̄w̄R̄q̄g ev wef̄`tk w̄k̄i c̄ō k̄θxi I ci Av̄t̄j v̄K̄cv̄Z | t̄k̄t̄lv̄³ R̄v̄t̄Zi  
āgYKvn̄bx wef̄v̄`bḡj K bq, Zv̄B mKj t̄kYxi cv̄WK Av̄M̄h̄ t̄eva K̄t̄ib bv | Zv  
bv Ki`b, AR̄v̄v̄t̄K R̄v̄bi Rt̄b̄` GB t̄M̄v̄t̄i āgYKvn̄bx ḡj`ev̄b | Av̄t̄iv GK  
av̄t̄Pi āgYKvn̄bx̄i P̄j Av̄ḡiv t̄`w̄L | t̄m̄U n̄t̄j v̄t̄j L̄t̄Ki c̄ēv̄m R̄x̄eb Ges  
āgt̄Yi Awf̄ÁZvi m̄v̄e`v̄b | v̄v̄m̄bvZ̄ Ave`j nv̄B̄t̄q̄i `β c̄t̄eP̄ ōŪt̄f̄j M̄0 M̄š̄w̄U  
Gi Dr̄Kó D`v̄niY | AZxZ B̄v̄Z̄v̄m̄t̄Kl̄ eo R̄v̄q̄M̄v̄ t̄`b Āt̄b̄t̄K āgYeĒv̄t̄š̄  
GKB t̄j L̄t̄Ki Av̄`v̄j m̄qv̄ M̄0š` ḡj̄t̄`i B̄v̄Z̄v̄m̄i cv̄kvc̄w̄k i t̄q̄t̄Q t̄`ū̄t̄b̄t̄i  
M̄p̄h̄t̄x̄i i³ q̄l̄q̄ B̄v̄Z̄v̄m̄ | Zt̄e ḡj̄t̄`i B̄v̄Z̄v̄m̄ m̄ub̄t̄ek̄b Av̄t̄i w̄c̄Z ḡt̄b n̄q̄ub  
GB Kv̄i t̄Y th t̄j LK K̄t̄`f̄v̄ I M̄0v̄W̄v̄q ḡj̄t̄`i `Zwi ḡm̄v̄R` I c̄ōm̄v̄ `k̄θbi  
Awf̄ÁZv̄ m̄ve`v̄t̄i ēt̄j t̄Qb | Avi t̄`ū̄b āgt̄Yi Kvn̄bx n̄q̄t̄Zv Am̄v̄ūYB ḡt̄b  
n̄t̄Zv hv̄`bv Zv̄t̄Z `v̄K̄t̄Zv t̄`ū̄t̄bi M̄p̄h̄t̄x̄i c̄h̄t̄½ |

f̄gYKvn̄bx̄t̄Z w̄M̄t̄ŪBj Kv̄R K̄t̄ib iv̄teq̄v Lv̄Zb | w̄M̄t̄ŪBj Kv̄t̄Ri m̄v̄eavi Rt̄b̄`B  
w̄Zub K̄v̄t̄ḡiv I K̄v̄t̄m̄U ti K̄W̄f̄ e`v̄t̄M̄ f̄t̄i tew̄t̄q c̄t̄ob GB f̄j̄t̄bi b̄v̄bv Rt̄j  
I W̄v̄oq | m̄Ēt̄iv̄e`q̄t̄m̄l̄ iv̄teq̄v Lv̄Zb āgt̄Y K̄w̄š̄ax̄b, ākYeĒv̄t̄š̄-i P̄bv̄q m̄gv̄b  
Av̄M̄h̄x̄ | K̄we t̄ḡv̄v̄v̄š` i w̄d̄K B̄v̄Ūv̄i b̄v̄k̄bv̄j iv̄B̄Ūv̄m̄`t̄c̄ōM̄v̄t̄g Ask w̄t̄Z hv̄b  
Av̄t̄ḡvi Kv̄i Av̄Bl̄qv̄q | w̄d̄t̄i Ḡt̄m̄ t̄j Lv̄ āgYeĒv̄t̄š̄-K̄weZvi R̄q̄M̄v̄b t̄M̄t̄q̄t̄Qb  
w̄Zub | w̄bḡf̄j `y\_y ōc̄p̄ō R̄vc̄v̄b̄v̄t̄x̄0-t̄Z R̄vc̄w̄b nv̄B̄K̄i m̄gv̄t̄ek N̄w̄t̄q̄t̄Qb |  
Av̄gv̄t̄`i ḡv̄³ h̄y` w̄b̄t̄q ōt̄m̄t̄P̄v̄t̄ Ab̄ th̄t̄m̄vi ti w̄W̄0 k̄xl̄R̄ K̄weZv w̄j t̄L̄w̄t̄j b  
ḡv̄w̄K̄θ K̄we Āv̄t̄j b w̄M̄b̄m̄v̄M̄q̄ GKUv̄ Av̄`-eBB w̄j t̄L̄t̄Qb w̄bḡf̄j `y\_y GB  
w̄M̄b̄m̄v̄M̄q̄ w̄b̄t̄q | āgYm̄v̄v̄t̄Z̄` Av̄t̄iv `ew̄P̄I Ḡt̄b̄t̄Qb ōAv̄t̄ḡvi Kv̄q R̄p̄v̄t̄L̄j vi

~ŠuZ0 wktivbrtg eB wj tL |  
eZ0vb c0Rtbf ġy-tj LKt i gta" mwpqZvi ~vŋi ti tL Pŋj tQb Ggb Aš-  
Z wZbRtbi bvg GLvtb Kiv thtZ cvti | Giv ntj b gCbym mj Zvb, kvKi gwR`  
I etib PpeZŋ c0ZtKi tj LvB Z\_mg× I Kgtenk mwinZ`\_Ym=úboŋ  
Avgv`i ġYmwinZ` kvLwU GLbl c0ZvŋvKvZi wRAvmy R½g, tR`wiZmUvbx  
tj LK-ch0tKi Rb`| ġYewAZ j ŋ gvbŋi fġYZ0vq wK0ŋv Rj Xvj tZ  
cvti mv\_Ŕ ġYKvmbxB |

i½im  
i½imKZvq ev0wjj eiveiB GwMtq| Zte Zv Kt\_` , tj Lvq bq| wj LtZ tMtj B  
eis Zvi Mv=thc0KU ntq l tV| GKkvtj `tLhvZbvq fiv e½t` tk i½imKZvi  
dmj Ztj tQb Avej gbmj Avng` t\_ŋK Ave`vi ikx` , tLw`Kvi Avjx  
Avkivtdi m½ GK KvZvi kwgjj ntqtQb ggZvRD` `xb Avng` , ig`iPbvq  
gYvqvbv t`wLqtQb KvRx `xb tgvnv=ŋ t\_ŋK wec-e `vk chS+ jrdi ingvb  
miKvi , Avej Lvŋq gytj nDwl b Avgv`i Avtiv `Rb kw³kvjx ig`iPvqZvtK  
Avgiv tctq hvB bZb t`tki bZb mgŋq| Zvici ZvtZ wPo atı , wPto  
tFRvtbvi Rtb` nvm`i tmi m½ h³ nq we`c, frfbv l wZhrZvi PPF wbgŋ  
nvm` Avi j vtm`i fuovti cto Uvb| 0e½mwinZ` nvm`i tmi avı0 kv l Ŕ M0Š` W.  
AwRZ Kgyi tNvl ej tQb, 0nwm l Kvbvgyvŋi l `Bw mnRvZ ewE | gvbemf`Zv  
Avi GKUz AM0hi nbtj nvmi gta" wK0ŋv Dcnvm cwinvtmi wZhr Zvrch0l  
Kvbwi gta" gtbvte`bvi wK0ŋv `uk0gŋk| nvm Avbt` iB t`vZK| wKš` GB  
Avbt` ctii Dci tk0Zvtava, Actii `yRvq tKšZKKi DctfvM ŋgk  
cwi 0w nq A\_Ŕ Rxebvbt`i m½ tKšZKi tmi msugkY NtU| gvbŋi  
mvgwRKZv ewxı m½ m½ Zvni c0ZteKx l mnKgŋv Zvni nvmi Dcv`vb  
thvMvq| nvm AvZŋKw` K bv nBqv Acı tKw` K nBqv Dtv| 0

c0Li tKšZKtetvai m½ kãAvb h³ ntj GiKg GKwU `eK iPbv Kiv hvq|  
tKšZKtetvai th c0Li Zvi K\_v ejv ntjv, ktai lci th wqšY l c0PthP  
BswMZ w`tZ PvBjvg Ggb tgj eÜb evsj vt`tki i½i tmi RMtZ Lp tenk  
cvBwb| m² imteEv l `j imkN `B tkYxtZ fiv bv Kti Avgv`i Dcvq  
tbB| tVutU ŋY nvmi tiLvi Zj bvq KLtbv KLtbv eo mgv`i tctqtQ  
Povmtii bvUK| Ave`k kvKtii gZv GKRb a`c` Nivbvi ig`tj LtKi eo  
K`i th nqwb Zvi tbc\_` KviY htZvUv bv im-msKU, Zvi tPtq tenk wŋv l  
mj wPi `b`| Zvi D`Pvt½i ig`K\_v m`v imtj vft`i mgv`i cvqwb| A\_P  
evsj vt`tki ig`mwinZ` Zvi Ae`vb AtbK DPtZ| Zvi 0ga`wetEi KoPv0  
AvL`vbwetPtv evsj vt`tki `xvZv cieZr`c0g KtqK eQti i Pvj wPt ntj l Zv  
meRvtj ga`wetEi ti vRbvqPv wntmte wetenPZ nı qvi `we ivtL| GKB tj LtKi  
0KwUvtZ tMvj vc \_vtK0 M0Ši GKwU i Pbvı wktivbvq 0gv`wv`w0| mšymKeuj Z

t`tki c0Z`0we GKwUgvı ktã Ztj aiv kw³gEviB cwi Pq| Zvi 0Avgj wv0  
t\_ŋK KtqKwU j vBb Ztj t`qv hvK : G-Rxeb Awg cvMj wvq QvMj wvq dvRj wvq  
gvZj wvq meB Ki tZ tctiw0N cwi wv tKej Avgj wvq Ki tZ| A\_P hZ  
j ¾vKiB tnvK, mZ` tZv GB th tckvRvex wnmvte Avgj vB wQj vg Awg|  
0Avgj 0i m½ 0Awg0 h³ ntj B tZv Avgj wvq ntq thZ| bv, tj vKvı m½ h³  
Avgj ntZ cwi wv| KviY Avgj vi cwi wPwZUvB tMvj tgŋ| 0RbtmeK0-cwi Pŋq tm  
0GK-RbtmeK0| GKRbwU tm wbtR| Rx, GuvB Avg Lei th Avgj v AvZŋmeK  
(LvmLei tZv me e`vcvtiB \_vKtZ cvti)|

nvmcd mstKtZi wKsKZ0wegp c0vY KtıtQ tKej c`ŋq bq eBtqi c0vq l  
Zvi t`evi AvtQ| ig`mwinZ` engvb mgŋqı ~vŋi ti tL Pŋj tQb Avmbmj nK|  
0M` KvU00N Ggb bugKı tY l AwfBeZj itqtQ| nvmi dj tcvUvtbvi cvkvcwK  
wZwb e`t½i nj tcvUvtbvq l mgvb cvı kŋ| GB avıvq h³ ntqtQb Avnmv  
Kıei |

Avgv`i i½i tmi avıwU tZ wmi qvm m`vUvqvi msthvRZ nı qvi eÜ AeKvK  
ı tqtQ| KvU0 ev e`½wPtı th wecj Zvq i½imKZv Avgiv cZ`ŋ Kwi mgKvtj ,  
Zvi mvgvb` Ask l hw` mwinZ`i i tmi iw0tq wj wce× ntZv Zvntj wbtm` tñ  
mgx ntZv evsj vt`tki ig`mwinZ`|

(evsj v GKıWıgi Agi GKk e³Zıgıj v Abpıtb cıwZ, 2008)





0KÚ-↑0-tq tetR I W ^ZŠ; KÉ-↑ AvMvg evZv<sup>o</sup>i wbtqWj evsj v KweZv<sup>t</sup>K |  
Avcbi tntU<sup>t</sup>Qb eU RweKvi Agm, Y ^ZbU Awj tZ-Mwj tZ | gbg<sup>t</sup>Zv Pvkvi  
uQj GKgv<sup>t</sup> mivBwK wec-e-Gi UvB | Avcbi m<sup>o</sup>uv<sup>o</sup> bvg ^fvqy I B cw<sup>t</sup>KwU  
G<sup>t</sup> tki g<sup>o</sup>vMwRbf<sup>o</sup>etb mj<sup>o</sup> wP I my<sup>o</sup>Zvi ^ovš-ti tLwQj | gwj K uQ<sup>t</sup> b eUz  
wrb Avei gš<sup>t</sup>Zj ^f I wbtq<sup>t</sup>Qb | ZeyZvi B wbt<sup>o</sup> kš<sup>o</sup> Oec-e0 eU Kti w<sup>o</sup> tq  
ewo wdti th<sup>t</sup>Z ntq<sup>t</sup>Qj | tmB ga<sup>o</sup>-Awk t<sup>t</sup>K Awg t<sup>t</sup>LwQ Avcb<sup>t</sup>K i<sup>o</sup>ay  
KweZvi B 0Pvkvi 0 Kti th<sup>t</sup>Z | Awg i<sup>o</sup>ay fveZvg, mivUv w b Nti i<sup>o</sup> tFzi<sup>o</sup> vK<sup>t</sup>Z  
vK<sup>t</sup>Z Avcbi wK Kwiš-Av<sup>o</sup>tm bv tKv<sup>t</sup>bv, weenglv Rv<sup>o</sup>M bv? ZLb eyS<sup>o</sup> th I Uv  
tZv Avcbi B GKvš-wR<sup>o</sup>^Ni, KweZvi Ni | bvn& KweZvq Avcbi we<sup>o</sup>gv<sup>t</sup>  
Kwiš-uQj bv | LvZv fuz<sup>o</sup>ntq DV<sup>t</sup>Zv bZb tj Lvq | hLb aiv w<sup>o</sup> Z bv KweZv,  
ZLb I 0c0Zw<sup>o</sup> b Ntgi Av<sup>o</sup>M0 wj LtZb AšZ ^kwU c0w<sup>o</sup> | AZ tj Lv Qvc<sup>t</sup>bv  
g<sup>t</sup>Zv cw<sup>t</sup>Kv tZv uQj bv tmB Awki ^k<sup>t</sup>K | GLb GZ KwMR th c0Zw<sup>o</sup> b bZb  
GKwU KweZv wj Ltj I tmUv cKv<sup>t</sup>ki Rb<sup>o</sup> cw<sup>t</sup>Kv itq<sup>t</sup>Q | bv wj LtZ cvi<sup>t</sup> th  
Avcbi kv<sup>o</sup>xi Kfite Amy<sup>o</sup> ntq cotZb GB Z<sup>o</sup> Avgvi Av<sup>o</sup>M Rbv uQj bv | MZ  
Avl v<sup>o</sup>pB K<sup>o</sup>Uv etj uQ<sup>t</sup> b Avg<sup>o</sup>tK | I Uv uQj ti K<sup>o</sup>W<sup>o</sup> Pwj tq Avg<sup>o</sup>t i<sup>o</sup> u0c0wi K  
Av<sup>o</sup>vi GK Awatek<sup>o</sup> | hvi Ask<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>tK Awg QvcvB GKwU mivBw<sup>o</sup>tK Avgvi  
wbq<sup>o</sup>gZ K<sup>o</sup>vtg | Avgiv ^R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup>vi w<sup>o</sup> tq<sup>o</sup> A<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>K | Avei ^ZbRb we<sup>o</sup>ko  
Kwe-mv<sup>o</sup>uZ<sup>o</sup> Km<sup>o</sup> w b<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup> wK Kti mK<sup>o</sup> t<sup>t</sup>K ivZ Aw<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup>vi w<sup>o</sup> tq<sup>o</sup> uK<sup>o</sup>Qj  
L<sup>o</sup> fvtj v cvb<sup>o</sup> vK<sup>t</sup>Zv tmme Av<sup>o</sup>vi | Avcbi cvb K<sup>o</sup>t<sup>t</sup>Z fvtj vev<sup>o</sup>tZb | ZvB  
etj Avcbi wK tklw<sup>o</sup> tK c0Zw<sup>o</sup> b ^uk<sup>o</sup>KitZb M-v<sup>o</sup>? GB tg-gv<sup>o</sup>tmB, nVv  
c0<sup>o</sup>vti w b ^B Av<sup>o</sup>vi, t<sup>t</sup>LwQ Avcbi wj tL<sup>o</sup>Qb: A<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>K t<sup>t</sup>LwQ Awg, Kv<sup>o</sup>pv kmv,  
c<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>ti i nvn;/ tivR tivR g<sup>o</sup> cvb, AUKvi t<sup>t</sup>Lv nq bvB | (0c0Zw<sup>o</sup> b Ntgi Av<sup>o</sup>M0  
w<sup>o</sup>vi R t<sup>t</sup>K)

Awg fwe, GB Zvntj 0negl<sup>o</sup> ZvZvi 0-Gi Awbev<sup>o</sup> Mše<sup>o</sup>? AUKvi t<sup>t</sup>LtZ hvl qv |  
Kwe tZv<sup>o</sup> vi<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup> ^bv, t<sup>t</sup>LtZ cvb fwe<sup>o</sup> tZi g<sup>o</sup> | MZ eQi cK<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>kZ 0negl<sup>o</sup> ZvZvi 0  
Mš<sup>o</sup>i bvg-KweZvi c0g<sup>o</sup> ^eK Ave<sup>o</sup> E<sup>o</sup> Kwi :

^t<sup>o</sup> tK Kwe wK GKv I Acw<sup>o</sup> wPZ t<sup>t</sup>K h<sup>o</sup>ve  
w<sup>o</sup>Pi<sup>o</sup> b?N<sup>o</sup> Avi c<sup>o</sup>te, Zvi w<sup>o</sup>c0<sup>o</sup> tj Lvi tU<sup>o</sup>etj  
giv B<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>i N0Y! w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>z L<sup>o</sup>etj t<sup>o</sup>te Zvi  
tP<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>Li tK<sup>o</sup>vi t<sup>t</sup>K g<sup>o</sup> evb Av<sup>o</sup>š<sup>o</sup> K ^š<sup>o</sup>Z!

MZevi tewi<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup>i KwU KweZvMš<sup>o</sup> 0c<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>kZvi AUKvi i<sup>o</sup> tq Av<sup>o</sup>Q0 | Zvi I Q<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>  
Q<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> gv<sup>o</sup> v Z<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> tQ gZ<sup>o</sup> wPš<sup>o</sup> | t<sup>t</sup>wL eB<sup>o</sup>U<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup>vtc tj Lv Av<sup>o</sup> : 0gZ<sup>o</sup> wPš<sup>o</sup> Zvi w<sup>o</sup>c0<sup>o</sup>  
we<sup>o</sup>l q0 | Av<sup>o</sup>vi tZv cvBw<sup>o</sup> GB mš<sup>o</sup>KZ?

eUw<sup>o</sup> b D<sup>o</sup>tc<sup>o</sup> vq eUw<sup>o</sup> b AUKv<sup>o</sup>i  
KweZvi eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup>-tmš<sup>o</sup>Kh<sup>o</sup> tmš<sup>o</sup>e wbtq GKU<sup>o</sup>temk<sup>o</sup>B fve-fvebv j<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>ti uQ  
Avcbi g<sup>o</sup>a<sup>o</sup> | c0Q<sup>o</sup> wbtq t<sup>t</sup>LwQ ewowZ DrKÉv, thb I Uv h<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> bv ntj Mš<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup>Z

iPbv<sup>o</sup> tjv nvnv<sup>o</sup>Kvi Kti DV<sup>o</sup>te | thw<sup>o</sup> b 0eUw<sup>o</sup> b D<sup>o</sup>tc<sup>o</sup> vq eUw<sup>o</sup> b AUKv<sup>o</sup>i 0  
QvcvLv<sup>o</sup> t<sup>t</sup>K tewi<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> mUv<sup>o</sup> P<sup>o</sup>tj G<sup>o</sup>tjv Gw<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup>wU tiv<sup>o</sup>Wi Pvi Z<sup>o</sup>vi WBSi<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>g,  
^úoZ<sup>o</sup> t<sup>t</sup>Lj v<sup>o</sup>g Kwe<sup>o</sup> PKP<sup>o</sup>tK ^0U<sup>o</sup> tPvL | evj t<sup>o</sup>Ki g<sup>o</sup>tZv evi<sup>o</sup> evi<sup>o</sup> tPvL Avi Av<sup>o</sup>Qj  
w<sup>o</sup> tq Q<sup>o</sup>tq Q<sup>o</sup>tq t<sup>t</sup>Lv Avi wR<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Am Kiv<sup>o</sup>N 0fv<sup>o</sup>tj v ntq<sup>o</sup>Q bv Kfvi Uv<sup>o</sup>?0 Awg<sup>o</sup> | evi<sup>o</sup> evi<sup>o</sup>  
t<sup>t</sup>wL<sup>o</sup>N c0Q<sup>o</sup> Kx i<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>g, Sj g<sup>o</sup>tj, D<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>ERbv-Qov<sup>o</sup>bv | Lw<sup>o</sup>j ^Avnmvb Zvi i<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>Kvi ;  
Avcbi A<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>K eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Q B c0Q<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Qb GB w<sup>o</sup>k<sup>o</sup> | eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Q bvgUv wK kw<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup> tKv<sup>o</sup>bv  
KweZvi c0w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>t</sup>K t<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>? kw<sup>o</sup> v m<sup>o</sup>ci<sup>o</sup> ev<sup>o</sup>i G<sup>o</sup>tm A<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Kw<sup>o</sup> b uQ<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> b Avcbi  
ewotZ | 088-089 nte tevanq | Kx Zg<sup>o</sup>j Av<sup>o</sup>vi w<sup>o</sup> tZb ^R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>! w<sup>o</sup>kv GKw<sup>o</sup> b  
w<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> Ki<sup>o</sup>tj v | Av<sup>o</sup>vi Ki<sup>o</sup>tj w<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup> fvB, Kwe<sup>o</sup> tQ<sup>o</sup>tj i w<sup>o</sup>gv<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>vr<sup>o</sup>Kvi tbb,  
Awg kjU Ki<sup>o</sup>te<sup>o</sup> | R<sup>o</sup>tj Lv<sup>o</sup>tK Avcbi Avi Avcbi tQ<sup>o</sup>tj w<sup>o</sup>kv ^R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>B f<sup>o</sup>ve<sup>o</sup>  
Wk<sup>o</sup>tZb | I tK wbtq tM<sup>o</sup>j v<sup>o</sup>g GKw<sup>o</sup> b | kw<sup>o</sup> v bvg i<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> b ej<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> b, 0R<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>bv, Avgvi  
GKUv KweZvi bvg 0R<sup>o</sup>tj Lv Wemb0 | Avcbi nvtZ kw<sup>o</sup> i<sup>o</sup> eB 0tng<sup>o</sup>tš<sup>o</sup> Ai<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup>  
Awg tcv<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>vb0 | Av<sup>o</sup>vi tFZ<sup>o</sup>i c<sup>o</sup>to t<sup>o</sup>dj j v<sup>o</sup>g K<sup>o</sup>tq KwU KweZv gb w<sup>o</sup> tq | nVv  
w<sup>o</sup>te<sup>o</sup>ai g<sup>o</sup>tZv etj DV<sup>o</sup>j v<sup>o</sup>g, eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Q bvgUv tek Uv<sup>o</sup>te cv<sup>o</sup>K<sup>o</sup>tK, w<sup>o</sup>kš<sup>o</sup> 0tng<sup>o</sup>tš<sup>o</sup>  
Ai<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup> Awg tcv<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup>vb t<sup>t</sup>LwQ A<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>K0N GB c<sup>o</sup>vi j vB<sup>o</sup>Uv tZgb Av<sup>o</sup>te<sup>o</sup> b Rv<sup>o</sup>Mv<sup>o</sup>  
bv | kw<sup>o</sup> v tnv tnv Kti tnt<sup>o</sup> DV<sup>o</sup>tj Avcbi Cl<sup>o</sup>r m<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>PZ ntj b | kw<sup>o</sup> v i<sup>o</sup> hZ<sup>o</sup>e  
Aw<sup>o</sup>Éi w<sup>o</sup> tK Avcbi thb M<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup> bRi | tKv<sup>o</sup>bv mva Ac<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup> vL<sup>o</sup>tZb bv | tj vK  
t<sup>t</sup>Lv<sup>o</sup>bv Lw<sup>o</sup>Zi bq, GK<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup> gb t<sup>t</sup>K fvtj vev<sup>o</sup>tZb | Avei K0eQi c<sup>o</sup>ti t<sup>t</sup>LwQ  
tmB kw<sup>o</sup> v i<sup>o</sup> B I ci Avcbi Kx Aw<sup>o</sup>fgv<sup>o</sup>! kw<sup>o</sup> v P<sup>o</sup>tj tM<sup>o</sup>tj b AK<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup>tj | R<sup>o</sup>tj Lv  
kw<sup>o</sup>qZ Rjv<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> | Avcbi tKgb Av<sup>o</sup>Qb ebv<sup>o</sup>xtZ?

g<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>to, 0m<sup>o</sup>cfv<sup>o</sup>Z, tn evi<sup>o</sup> v0-i c0Q<sup>o</sup> I Avcb<sup>o</sup>tK d<sup>o</sup>wZ<sup>o</sup> ivL<sup>o</sup>tj v K0w<sup>o</sup> b |  
evi<sup>o</sup> evi<sup>o</sup> tmB GKB K<sup>o</sup>v, g<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> nt<sup>o</sup>Q bv tKv<sup>o</sup>bv ev<sup>o</sup>Uj x Kwe<sup>o</sup> Kve<sup>o</sup>M0š<sup>o</sup>i Kfvi |  
Awg Vv<sup>o</sup> E<sup>o</sup> Kwi, evsj vq tj Lv ntj I tKv<sup>o</sup>bv ev<sup>o</sup>Uj x Kwe<sup>o</sup> tZv eB GUv bq | R<sup>o</sup>wj  
f<sup>o</sup>ve<sup>o</sup> gRv cvb | wU<sup>o</sup>fi c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>q miv<sup>o</sup>Y<sup>o</sup>B w<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup>j<sup>o</sup> Pj tQ | gvaj<sup>o</sup> x, k<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup> ex<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>  
^wbq<sup>o</sup>-Kw<sup>o</sup>cv<sup>o</sup>bv mKj t<sup>t</sup> exB Avcbi Nti t<sup>o</sup>tP P<sup>o</sup>tj tQ wei<sup>o</sup>gv<sup>o</sup>xb | tmB KZ eQi  
ev<sup>o</sup> Ger<sup>o</sup>ti (2003) tde<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>wi i NUbv | Awg 0GK<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>ki mš<sup>o</sup>Kj b0 tei Ki<sup>o</sup>wQ,  
KweZv<sup>o</sup>tK Qvc<sup>o</sup>te<sup>o</sup> gv<sup>o</sup> Pvi -cv<sup>o</sup>P<sup>o</sup>R<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>bi . "Q KweZv | ^0Kw<sup>o</sup> tZ cv<sup>o</sup>PwU KweZv w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> b  
Avcbi | Zvi ^0U<sup>o</sup>tZ ^úoZ tmB gZ<sup>o</sup>wPš<sup>o</sup>, Ggbw<sup>o</sup>K, u<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>viM nvmcv<sup>o</sup>Zvtj i K<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> |  
GKwU KweZvq Av<sup>o</sup>Qb w<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> Qwe<sup>o</sup> b<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup>Q<sup>o</sup>vi :

gvaj<sup>o</sup> x-Kwi<sup>o</sup> bv-c0w<sup>o</sup>Z wRbZv<sup>o</sup>tK nvl qvi we<sup>o</sup>Qv<sup>o</sup>q ti tL  
Pgr<sup>o</sup>Kvi wP<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>Ki G<sup>o</sup>tK w<sup>o</sup>c0<sup>o</sup> B hv<sup>o</sup>te  
mv<sup>o</sup>-c0ZK mgt<sup>o</sup>qi m<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> hš<sup>o</sup>eb...

eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>g vq, m<sup>o</sup>vZ<sup>o</sup>tm<sup>o</sup>tZ Pv-Lv<sup>o</sup>bvq  
m<sup>o</sup>•N I Ab<sup>o</sup>pv<sup>o</sup> t<sup>t</sup>K n<sup>o</sup>Rvi cv<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> vK<sup>o</sup>tZ cvi<sup>t</sup> B Avcbi w<sup>o</sup>-t<sup>o</sup>c<sup>o</sup>tZb | w<sup>o</sup>kš<sup>o</sup>  
eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>g v Avcb<sup>o</sup>tK L<sup>o</sup> Uv<sup>o</sup>tZv | Awki ^k<sup>t</sup>K tZv c0q w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>gZB eB<sup>o</sup>t<sup>o</sup>g vq uQj  
Avcbi mev<sup>o</sup>Ue Dcw<sup>o</sup> wZ | Vv<sup>o</sup>Ev w<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>w<sup>o</sup> Avcbi, tde<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>wi i tKv<sup>o</sup>bv tKv<sup>o</sup>bv mU<sup>o</sup>v

Vĕv vKtZv tek | mĕUW-efUW ntq Avcb AvmĕZb, KLĕbv ev K'vc ciĕZb, Avĕ kxZ tewk `vcU t'Lvĕj tKvĕUi tFZĕi j Kĕbv-gvdjvi iĕtq vKtZv | weivbeYĕtq wecbœurwĕtĕi At'ycPvi Kivĕj b fvĕtZ | Zvĕci t'ĕK eBĕtgj vq Avĕ AvĕMi gĕZv wbgvqZ AvmĕZb bv | GeQi GKw bĕl Gĕj b bv kvĕmĕ K mgm'vi Rĕb' | MZ eQi GĕmĕQĕj b GKw' b wK `ĕw' b | cĕq wbtm½B NjĕwQĕj b tgj vq | AvcbvĕK t'ĕL Avĕvi Lĕ Bĕ'Q ntj v AvĕMi gĕZv tgj vq Avĕv w' B | ĕw' l eĕw' b ntj v tgj vq Avĕv t' evĕ DrKó RvqMvN tĕt'ĕw-AAĕ nvl qvq wgvj tq tMĕQ | eaĕvb nvDĕmi `wĕY w'ĕK AvĕM AvU-`kw Lveĕi i ÷j vKtZv | cĕZwĕtZB emĕZb tĕL Kiv | eBĕtgj vi cĕvb AvKĕ eBĕ tKvĕbv mĕ' n tĕB | wKŠ' l B Avĕv tĕj vl ntq DVĕZv AvKĕvĕq, cĕYeš- DcĕfvM' | KZĕvĕ GLbKvi gĕZv AZ mgqwbĕ wQĕj b bv emĕZ wĕtĕtq tgj vi cĕv' ũ' b vwgĕtq t' evĕ e'vcvĕi | dĕj eBĕqi ÷tĕj i Kĕvĕ v wmwĕ wgvj tq Nĕi i c\_ ai evĕ ci l eĕwĕ chš-Pj tZv tĕL Kĕ' i Avĕv | GKUzĕj tĕv K\_v Zĕj tĕv, GKUzĕb Lvĕvc Kĕjĕv, Gĕb tLvĕj tĕj v RvqMv tKv\_vq AvR | Avcb emĕZ Pvĕtĕj b bv | ĕw' l Pĕtqi tZĕv wQĕj Lĕ | AMZ' v Avĕv ( mĕwĕwZ' K AveĕKi wmwĕ KĕK wĕtq Avĕv wZbRb ZLb ) Xĕj vq tgj vi GKĕvĕ m'wĕtZĕmĕZ Pv-Lvbvq | mi Kwĕ tKwĕtĕi gĕZv Agb Avmĕi wK Avĕv Pĕj ? `ĕUv `i Kwĕi K\_v ej vi l cwĕ tĕk tĕB | AvcbvĕK tĕU chš-w' tĕ AvmĕZ AvmĕZ tĕUKzK\_v | mĕtĕtq eo mĕmsev` nt'Q KĕeZvi eBĕqi Gĕb AvKvĕj i w' tĕl GKmĕ½ Avcbvi `ĕ' ĕUv KĕeMĕš' tĕi' t'Q | ej tĕj b, Lĕ wKmwMi B \_j kvĕtĕ Pĕj ĕv'Qb | emv wK ntq tMĕQ | RvqMv Ges d'vULwĕ Avcbvi tĕk gĕb atĕtQ tĕvSv tĕj | mvi w' tĕi Rĕb' tĕovĕZ ĕvĕ qvi K\_v ej tĕj wĕ' vq wĕtĕj b |

Drmĕi Ővixi i ŐŐ

KĕeZvq Ővixi wQĕj Avcbvi Avĕi Kwĕ wĕtq Abĕl ½ | Avĕg Vvĕv Kĕi ej Zvg, KĕeZv t'ĕK t' wL tĕtqĕ' i eMĕj i vĕi l ev' ĕvq bv | Kĕgvm AvĕM eĕj wQ, GLb cvZKqvi mĕ½ bvi xi bĕvfi Zĕj bv t' qv nt'Q ejS | Avĕvi K\_vq GKUĕ i vM bv Kĕi ej tĕj b, mwZ' B ZvB wĕj tLwĕ bĕwK | GĕKĕvĕi gĕb cĕtQ bv | eĕov ntq tĕj vq bĕwK? mZZ Wvbi gĕvĕl KĕeMĕš'i Avĕj vPbvq Rvĕv' nvq' vi cvĕtKi `wĕ AvKĕ Kĕi eĕj tQb, bvi x, gĕwĕj v, ĕĕZx, Kĕvix, `ĕ, iĕcmx, cwZZv, tĕĕĕgKv, tĕtq, ewĕj Kv, tĕl bvi x, cĕg bvi x, bMĕbvi x, mĕvĕg bvi xN GBFĕte Kĕe wĕvĕbœAveĕn bvi xK 130 evĕi i l tĕwK D'Pvi Y Kĕi l ZĕtK Kĕe' nxb Kĕi bĕb, eis wĕvĕbœgvĕl vq tĕ tL mgMĕZv w' tĕtQb | Avĕg ZLb PvKwĕ Kwĕ tĕj v dvDĕtĕk tĕb | XvKv wĕkĕe' vĕj tĕi mĕ½Z l bvU' Kĕj v wĕfvĕMi mĕ½ tĕš' fĕte dvDĕtĕk b wJGmĕm-tZ kZĕtĕP bvUK, mĕ½Z l KĕeZv Drmĕi AvĕqvRb Kĕi tĕj v | Avcb cĕtĕj b Ővixi i ŐŐ KĕeZvĕl | Kx Avĕh' e'vcvi, Avcb GK j vBb cĕob, i i' ntq ĕvq nvm Avĕ nvZZwĕj | Avcb tZv

gĕA-Kĕvĕtĕv Kĕe bb, Avevi k'vcw³ l tĕj tLb bv | Zĕynj fvZ' kR DcĕfvM KĕiQ Avcbvi KĕeZv | Gĕb Avĕ'AZv Avcbvi Rĕtĕb wĕZxqĕvi nqwb | cĕj v Drme wZbĕl Kĕvĕgĕvq avĕY Kiv nĕwQĕj ŐZviv evsĕvĕ wĕvĕfi Rĕb' | Kĕvĕgĕvi tĕQĕb vKvq Avĕg' ũ' t' LwQĕj vq Avcbvi Avĕfĕw³ | AvPgKv t' wL Avcb KĕtqK tĕmĕKŪ Pc, Zvĕci cĕZwĕ j vBb t' tĕg t' tĕg `ĕvĕi Kĕi cĕtZ i i' Kĕi tĕj b, D'ĕKĕeZvĕvĕi AvĕwĕtKi AbĕmĕtY | bvi xi i Ő cĕtZ wĕtq `kRĕ' i gĕZv Kĕe gĕb l wK i Ő atĕwQĕj tĕm' b?

cĕZfv GK wĕkĕj eĕ

ŐmZZ Wvbi gĕvĕl Ő Avcbvi tĕĕ wĕtĕ' b | Kĕe, mgĕtĕj vPK tZv eĕUB, tL' Avcb l ZvB gĕb Kĕi b | i wĕb wPĕ Kĕj vĕgĕ Cl'vĕq tĕwĕwKĕtĕi GB eB cĕKĕtĕi `wqZĕ tĕb Avcbvi `xNĕ' tĕi eĕZ tĕbĕRi Avĕtĕg' | wZĕb ZLb mĕvBwĕK gĕj avĕv-q | mĕPĕ mĕvBx-i gĕZv GB cwĕ KĕtZ l wZĕb Avĕvi EaYZb mĕKĕgĕ tĕbĕRi fvB Avĕi dwĕ' fvB wQĕj b `Kĕtĕi eĕZ Ges Avcbvi Gĕj d'wU tĕvĕWi evmvi cĕZw' tĕi Avĕv i mĕ½ | A\_P t' Lp, Avcb Zĕt' i bv eĕj B Pĕj tĕtĕj b | tĕvĕi i KĕmĕRi fvĕ cĕb mĕv' K, Avcbvi eĕZ tĕbĕRi tĕm' b Avĕtĕmĕ evBĕi wQĕj b | ( t' Lv ntĕj tĕbĕRi fvB ej tĕj b, Ő'xcK Gĕvĕte Pĕj tĕj, Cl' Kivi Rĕb' l tZv tĕj vK vKv PvB | Avĕvi tĕD vKĕj v bv | Ő wZĕb Kwĕ wQĕj b bv eĕtU ZĕycĕvĕvB p' b gĕb ntĕj v Avĕvi | ) wĕvĕmsev' i tĕb cĕq ĕvSĕvĕZ dwĕ' fvĕtK `ĕmsev' w' t' b Zvi `ĕ | wZĕb ŐtU Avĕmĕ tĕbĕRi fvĕtĕi Avĕtĕm | Zvĕci ... | wZĕb eĕi mĕv' Z cwĕ Kĕq Avĕi K eĕi cĕvĕYi Lei Ővĕi Dĕ' vM tĕb tĕbĕRi fvĕtĕi mĕvĕqK Abĕv' wZĕtZ | cĕg cvZvq Ővĕvĕb mĕ½j Kĕj vq wĕDRUv cĕob tĕj vĕK Rvĕtĕb wĕl qĕv | ev' ewK KwMR tĕj v ci w' b ZvĕNwĕ e' e' v tĕq LeiUv Ővĕvĕb | BĕtĕwR KwĕtĕR LeiUv bv tĕi' tĕvq Kĕe Avej tĕvĕtĕi gĕZv AĕtĕKB RvĕtZ cvĕi bĕb mgĕgĕZv | Avej fvB D'ĕv wĕtq ej tĕj b, t' tĕi GKRB wĕwK Kĕe wĕ' vĕtĕi msev' t' tĕe bv BĕtĕwR KwMR tĕj v! l tĕj v tZv t' k t'ĕKB tĕtĕvq! bĕwK?

ej wQĕj vq mZZ Wvbi gĕvĕl -Gi K\_v | evsĕv KĕeZvq Uvĕv Mĕ' tĕj Lv GB Mĕšĕl AvĕwĕK cĕKĕY l wĕl q wĕtĕPbvq mĕv'Y' bZbN GB K\_v ej tĕv bv | Zĕte Avcb cĕq wĕwĕZ wQĕj b GB Mĕš' Ab' i Kĕ | Avĕv' i wĕtĕPbvq mĕm' KĕeKĕtĕi tĕZi kbv' tĕvM' l B -Zšĕ' t', fvĕvĕmš' tĕwĕwK, e' tĕe' cĕwĕp e' ĕvĕgq, cĕZxKx Zvrcĕh' gĕj' evb, cĕvĕv' eZvq cwĕ KxY' AveK ntq wQĕj vq W±i ũvĕvĕ AvRv' Zvi mĕv' Z ŐAvĕvĕK evŐj v KĕeZvĕ-q mZZ Wvbi gĕvĕl t'ĕK tKvĕbv KĕeZv Mĕš' Kĕi bĕb t' tĕl | wZĕb wĕtq tĕb th' ĕUv KĕeZv Zvi GKwĕ tZv eĕj cĕvĕi Z | A\_P Avcb AvĕvĕK eĕj wQĕj b cĕvĕi cĕksm tĕtĕj l Őmĕj Zv Rvĕb, mĕj Zv Rvĕb fvĕj vĕ KĕeZvĕtK Avcbvi k'vB gĕb nq | mZZ Wvbi gĕvĕl -Gi gĕZv GKwĕ Mĕš' Avĕvi wĕtĕPbvq tĕwĕ cvĕe' xNĕq tĕmB eBwĕtK wĕtq tZĕb gĕ' evb

AvtjvPbv nqub| mæZ AvgivB cŰg wiwFD Qvcjvg mwinZ" gwmK ŒgwlŰ  
tei"tbvi ci-ciB| Avcbvi cieZx" ktKi Kwe Rwn`nvq`vi tj tLb tmB gyl  
AvtjvPbv| wZb mZZ Wwbvi gvbj-Gi KweZv, "QtK mæY©KweZv ev tUvUvj  
tcvtqU" AvL'v w`tq wj tLŰQtj b : mæY©KweZv ev tUvUvj tcvtqU" nt"Q tmB  
KweZv th KweZvi cŰZw cŰw³tZ GKwU mæY©teva, wPĪ, "cæ A\_©Ges Dcgv  
\_vKte| Avevi IB GKB KweZvi GKwU "eKI IB KvR, tjv Kti hvte Ges  
cvVK hLb GKwU "eK tkl Ki teb ZLb GKwU cŰw³ t\_tK th teva, wPĪ, "cæ  
Dcgv I A\_©ctctqŰQtj b Zvi t\_tK mæY©wfbæKg Ges bZb teva, wPĪ, "cæ  
Dcgv I A\_©cvl qv hvte th, tjv nte AvtMi Zj bvq enr I inm"ggq| IB  
inm"ggZv cvVKtK tctŰQ t`te GK mgMzvi gta", thLvfb GKB mt½ cvVK  
ZB nteb mgMzvi Avbt` Ges wotm½ nteb mgMzvi gylvgwL etj |

ŰmZZ Wwbvi gvbj Ű t\_tK cvw KwI :

mg`-Rvbi gytZ©Awg Wwbvi SvcUvq  
GK j ngvq tdtj t`tev Avgvi A`úo weeiY, hv nvj Kv GK  
gtVv cwlLiÑ Avi wbcwZB hLb ZvtK fvi gy³ Kti tŰQ,  
bwj gvi kb`ZvB ZLb Rvtb, gZi webg` w`t tKv\_vq?  
(cŰZfv GK wekvj eĒ : KweZvi tkl K\_v\_wj )

AtbK cvKKB fveZ cvt'ib th wnk`vi Awgbj nK wŰQtj b ky` I a`c` t`i i  
Kwe| t`wk-wet`wk MšcW Zwi Kve`gvbm`Zwi tZ cŰv b fvgKv ti tLŰQ| A\_P  
Avgiv hviv AvcbvtK KvŰ t\_tK t`tLŰQ Zviv Rwb mgvR I mgKvj Kxfvte  
Avtj wŰZ Kti tŰQ AvcbvtK| mæcŰZKktj AvdMwb`wfb I BivtK gwkŰ  
AvMŰmtbi tctŰvctŰ AtbK KweB KweZv wj tLŰQb| GLvfb t`wL metPtq teuk  
huv v wj tLŰQb Zvt`i cŰg wZb Rtb i tFZi AvtŰb Avcb| "fvPvi wetivax  
Avt`vj tbi mgtq GKevi me`fi i mefckvi gvbj wguŰQtj thvM t`b| tm GK  
wekvj Rbmgvtek| tmw`b KtqK gvBj nuŰtZ ntqŰQj Avgvt`i, Avcb tkl  
chŠ-wguŰQtj wŰQtj b|

ŒgwlŰ-tZB Lei w`tqŰQj vg th etŰi kj wPwKrmv tktl t`tk tdivi ci Avcbvi  
cqv v bæf KvR nte ŒgwlŰ-i Rtb` Kj vg tj Lv| tmfvteB Avcb Avgvt`i KvŰQ  
cŰZkŰZex| bv, Gevi Avi QŰbvrtg bq, wj Lteb `bvtgB| wj Ltj bL gwU eŰ  
nI qvi ce`chŠ-wbcwZfvte, mwinZ` Kj vg ŐfveK wkl tŰŰ| mgvtj vPbv-wegt` I  
mgvtj vPbv-fxi" mwinZ` mgvtR mZZv, mwinm Avi h³-wetk-lŰyi mgštq GK  
gbxl`xš cŰÁ AvtjvKcvZ wŰQj tmB tj Lv, tjv| DfERbv QwŰtq cotjv  
mwinZ` fvefb, wetkl Kti KwemgtR| ŐKweZvi cvVK, cvvtKi KweZvŰ kxlR  
tj Lv w`tq mPbv ntjv ŐfveK wkl tŰŰ-i| mgKvj xb Kwet`i eB atŰ atŰ  
AvtjvPbv Kti t`wL tq w`tjb tKvbbv cKZ KweZv, tKvbbv mij mnrCvP`  
cŰw³| tm GK mgq etŰ| GB me tj Lvi wKŰy Ask Avcb w`tqŰb wŰZxq I  
tkl cŰŰMŠ' ŒgZivPŠv, Gevi ntjv v bv MvbŰ-tq| B"Qv wŰQj ev`ewmKmtjv t`teb

cieZx" cŰŰMŠ' tmRtb" bZb wZwU cŰŰ tj Lvi cwí Kí bvl Kti wŰQtj b| KZ  
kZ tj Lv Ggb Awj wLZ t\_tK tMj |  
AvR wŰavnxbfvte ej tZ cwi, lvŰUi th KŰRb Kwe Lye fvtjv M`" wj tLŰQb,  
Avcb Zvt`i tFZi Ab"Zg| GKwU webŰ tmwvBwŰtZ evm Kti I, mwgve×  
KtiŰi mwinzbwmi K ntqI AšRŰtZ wŰQtj b Avcb GKRb mZZ Wwbvi gvbj |  
DfctŰZ nI qvi wbcwZtK cvt'k ewtq Avcb wbfZ mvaŰKi gtZv, kākigtKi  
gtZv, Qw`wmtKi gtZv wbišt mwpq t\_tKtŰb Avđh"me wkí Z mŰtZ|  
Avcbvi gtZv GKRb cktš-A\_P FRytŰgK tctqŰQj evt`ex, ZvB tm ctiŰQj  
Ab`i Kg gKwU, tctqŰQj Ab"Zi gwngv|

knx`j Rwni Ges Wj yb`xi nvl qv

knx`j Rwni i tQvUMi wbtq K\_v ej tZ tMtj c0\_tgB th-K\_wU ej tZB nte tmUv ntj v Zvi Mtí OMí 0\_vtK | wj wLZ Mtí Mí\_vKuUvB mgxPxb, Mtí i Qvq ev Mí awgZv wKsev Mí vsk A\_ev LÉ Mí bq | AvRKvj Kvi AþbK OMí 0 AþbK A\_uóZv, A\_ev Avof, wKsev wecj weeiY aviY Kitj l ZvtZ m=úY@Mtí i MÜ/cwi Pq tctZ cvKtK i wZgtZv AbmUvþb bvgtZ nq | Mí i Pbv KitZ wMtq AþbK tj LK Ggb cwiEZ` Avi wePí tKSkj i AeZvi Yv Kþb th AþbK mgq tmUv wei w³i, ev weewglvi, KLþbv Avevi nvm`i tmi Rbþ`t`q | mwnZ`i wbi x`lv bv ntq tmme ntq l þv tj LtKi mRbc0Z fvi mxgve×Zvi mKi`Y `óvš` Mí, wbdqB nte AþbK i Kg, wKš` ZvtZ Ambevht`vte\_vKtZ nte Mí | Avgvt` i e`w³MZ Rxeþb l AwfÁZvq wbdqB wKQyMí\_vtK; Avevi w`-t½ Ges AvcvZ Mí nxb Rxeþbi tfZi t`tkl Mí tK Ztj AvbtZ cvti b kw³gvb Mí Kvi, A\_@ GKRb mwnwZ`K |

i wPZ Mtí\_vtK mPbv, Zvi Pj gvbZv Ges mgwB; Avevi 0tkl nBqvl tkl bv-nl qvi 0 gv`v | tj LK hewbKv tUþbtQb Mtí i ZeycvtKi gþb tj LKmp Pwi T ev Pwi T`\_tj v mPj\_vKtZ cvti, Rbþ`w`tZ cvti bZb Mtí i, bZb NUbvi ewtKi | mv\_@ Mí tmUvB hv cvKtK fweZ Kþi Ges Ggb tevþai Rbþ`t`q : 0Av`Qv, Rxeb Zvntj Gi Kg! Ggb NUbvl NtU Rxeþb?0 Mtí i tkl wKsev m=ve` tkl m=úþK`hw` cvK tgvUvgU wbw0Z fvtEB AvMvg AvP KitZ cvti b Zvntj tmUv Avevi Mí bwnK? Avgvt` i GKRb Amvavi Y Mí Kvi `mq` kvgmj nK 0Mtí i Kj Kãw0 wbtq AþbK fivebwPš`v Kþi tQb | Zvi wmxvš`-t`tk D×wZ w`wQ : Mí ZLbB Mí nq hLb Mtí i Pwi T`\_tj vi `vaxbZv\_vtK wmxvš`-tbevi A\_ev wbtRi bv\_vKtj l hLb tm Dcj wã KitZ cvti tmB `vaxbZvi Aw`z; AvtQ tKv\_vl bv tKv\_vl Kvþiv bv Kvþiv tfZti |

knx`j Rwni i Mtí thgb\_vtK Mí A\_@ Kwmbx, tZgub Zvi Mtí i Pwi T`\_tj vi\_vtK wmxvš`-tbevi `vaxbZv | dtj thUv nqN Mtí i tfZti Avevi `Zwi ntZ\_vtK Mí; cvVK cvb NUbvi AwfBe cwi eZ0; Avevi cvb AwbdqZvteva; ej v thtZ cvti, gþLvqL nb GK aiþbi inm`ggZvi | tKvbUv NUte ev tKvbUv NtUþQ Ge`vcvti kZKiv GKK0 fvm wbw0Z nl qv hvq bv | 0nqtZv0N GB kãwU knx`j Rwni i c0Z`KuU Mtí i c0q c0ZwU cwi t`Qþ` wdti wdti Avtm | nqtZv, bv, nqtZv bq, wbw0Z fvtEB ej tZ cwi th, Mtí NUbwU

NUtZl cvti bvl cvti, GK ev GKwaK Pwi T`\_tj wbw`0 GKwU AvPiY KitZl cvti bvl cvtiN GB t`v`j`gvbZv GB inm`ggZv GB tj LtKi GKwU Zvrch@Y` `ewkó` | GwU wZwb mþPZb fvtEB hy³ Kþb, Ges hvi dtj Mí AMni nl qvi mþ½ mþ½ cvKl 0ntZ cvti, Avevi bvl ntZ cvti0 Ggb GKwU t`vj vPti i tfZti cto hvb | Zvi gþbB nt`Q cvK c0q AmþPZb fvtEB wbtRB Kí tj vtK Mí evbtZ`i` Kþi t`b | cvtKi Mí cv Avþiv wbeo ntq l þv | miwmi Ges mþw`0 fvtEB GKwU Mí bv etj ZvtZ 0nqtZv, nqtZv ev bv0-Gi GB Rv`ymshy³ Kivi tKSkj wU eZ0vb evsj vt`tki Ab` tKvtbv Mí Kvþi i tfZi wK Avgiv cvB? GB tKSkj chy³ nl qvi dtj tj LtKi `0=0 Ges wR Mí m=úþK`meRvš`i fvgKv Avi wbi ¼k\_vtK bv, mbv ntq l þvB ch0K Ges ch0e`K | NUbvi ev `þk`i GKB mþ½ `0U fvm0 cvKtK wenYj Kþi | `0U i tKvtbv GKwU tKl AM0` Kivi hy³ AemZ ntq cto | GKwU Mtí i tfZi GfvtEB GKwaK Mí Gþm Zvi Aege t`wLq hvq |

nqtZv kãwU e`envi Kþi Mí Kvi mKj mgtaB th 0nqtZv bq0 Ggb BswMZ t`bN Zv bq | KLþbv KLþbv 0nqtZv0 c0qvMB wbw`0 Kþi t`q th wcl qvU 0nqtZv0 bq, Aek`B 0nq0 | Zeytj LK tKb GB 0nqtZv0 e`envi Kþi b? e`envi Kþi b Zvi ÷vB wU eRvq ivLvi Rþ`B, Ges GKB mþ½ GUvl c0Kv Kivi Rþ` th GKRb gvbyl Ab` e`w³i Rxeb m=úþK`GþKevþi nj d Kþi ej tZ cvti b bv th NUbwU wK l i Kg fvtEB NtUw0tj v Zvi Rxeþb | GB tj Lbx`k`x Avþiv GKwU Zvrch` enb Kþi | tmUv ntj v Mí th tKej 0Mtãv0 bq, Zv ev `þeiB eqvb, GB `wofwš`tK tRvti i mþ½ Eþa`vZtj aiv | Rxeb, AwfÁZv Ges Kí bVRM t`tkB Dþv Avtm GKwU Mí | tmUv th kZKiv GKK0 fvm ev`e nte GgbUv tKD Avkv Kþi b bv | wKš` GB Mí Kvi Ggb tKSkj i mþ½ Mí etj b th ZvtK mþRB Kí bv ev wbg`Y etj M0Y KitZ cvti b bv cvK; gþb nq GUvB mZ` Ges ev`-e, Zte Rbk0Z Zvi wevea |

0Wj yb`xi nvl qv0 GK Aþ`\_t0gi Mtí i B msM0 | tc0gi Mí wej`Y wZwb wj tLtQb A\_P Gi Avtm cvZ evsj v fvlvi tc0Mí fvtviti tPbv Pwi t`i mþ½ Zv thb GþKevþi B wj tQ bv; bv ej vi fwtZ, bv wcl tqi msMvþb | KþZv ctiv` | l BswMZgq GBme Mí | tc0, bwnK tc0gi mUvbB GLvþb gL`N GB wRÁvmvq l Avtj w0Z nteb cvK | tc0 wbtq cwi nvm l wK tbB ZvtZ! M0š`i 7wU Mtí i tfZi tKvbUwþK 0fvþj vevmi Mí 0i Awfavi evþi ivLv m=0N wbw0Z Kþi ej tZ cwi bv | me KquU Mtí B bi-bvixi c0vtqi wcl quU `ewkó`gwEZ fvtEB i tqtQ | fvtj vevmi Mí, Zey`ay fvtj vevmi Mí bq, c0j fvtEB Rxeþbi Mí, Rxebvctbi Mí |

M0š`i c0g Mí 0tKv\_vq cve Zvti0 c0g tc0gi Avfm cvl qv Avãj Kwig bvtgi GK teKvi Zi`þYi `c0v`vi Kwmbx | tc0gi gL`k`þbi AvþMB `t0e webvK i wPZ ntq hvq Zvi Rxeþb | knþi i GKwU Mwj i KþqKRb gvþf l i PgKnx

GK%uLK Rxeþbi tFzi nVvr lW Zi½ GKmgq `wei nq cto| Zvici Avevi tmB GKB tPnvivi Rxeb, mKvj t\_tK ivZ chS-GKBIKg tetP\_vKvi AbpZØ|  
ØcÙg eqvbØ Mtr t`Ltz crtev tçgvKv·¶x Ave`j ingvb GKUv tMvUv Rxeb KwUttq GtmI wboØZ ntZ cfti bv th AþBK w`b AvtM GK mU`vq tm Zvi eUa m½ gw`þii eviv`vq etM\_vKvi mgtdq GKRb mjdqv bwk kvxgv bwk mj Zvbv Pæuv dtj i Wvj bwk eo mvþRi Rvæfv wtdq tntU GtmUj | hw`l IB GKUv NUbv wPikvtj i Rþb` Avaj ingvtbi gtbi lci Abctbq `¶¶i tiþL hvq| tqtqv Avaj ingvtbi tKvtj i lci nqtZv Pæuv dtj i Wvj B Øto tçtiwQj | `çlavIvi Kwmbx ev tçgi AtstY Avgiv evi evi B cØ`¶¶i Kiæv wFbv wFbMtr wFbwFbævIvq| GKUv Rxeþbi lci Gtm cov fvtj vevmvi `Mæq Avfv Acw`æ Avbt`i ntj l ev`þei gtZ`Zv wKiKg Ki`Y l weawSki Ges weoæbvq nq DVtZ cfti Zvi Avt`vcvS-Ztj avv thb tj LtKi GKUv çavb KvR| tçgk-tçgkvi wj b bq, Zvt`i wj þbi AvKv·¶vB tj LtKi KvtQ Awak `i"Zcy¶

2.  
tQvUMtr knx`j Rvntii Aw½K wtdq wbx¶¶vi çvymU cÙg Avgvt`i `wØ AvKI¶ Kti GK`kK AvtM| gwU-i Mí mSL`vq wZvb wj þLwQtj b ØAvgvt`i KuUj wkt`i i BwZnmØ MíwU| GuU çti wZvb tKvbæBtq ASf¶¶ Ktib Rvb bv| Zte GB Wjyb`xi nvl qv-tZ KtiþQb| Mtr i tktl tlvU l w`tqþQb| Ztj w`wQ : ØAvgvt`i KuUj wkt`i i BwZnmØ MíwU GKUwgvI Abt`Qt`i iwPZ, Awstg cy¶¶Q`mPK-hwZwPý wexb Ges Db¶¶ ev tLvj v| Mí Uv ØgvUØ bvgK mvgvqKtZ GfvteB cÙg cKwKZ nqtqvQj | GUvB i`x cv| G wv qvU Ovov GB m½j þb GKUv i`x cv wboØZ Kivi Rb` Mí Uv çp¶¶Y Kiv ntj v|  
tj LtKi GB e³e` t\_tK Avgiv etS wtdZ cvwi th wZvb KtZvLvb i`xZvev`x| GK dg¶¶ l eo GKUv Mí wZvb wj þLwQtj b GKUwgvI AmgvB Abt`Qt`i ! Avevi tktl Ø`wØ t`bw| GtKevti AfweZ GKUv e`cvvi | Mtr i bvgKtY l tKg b çbþUi cØvc! hw`l nVvr nVvr evtK`i Mfti we`gvb Kvt`i m|gv ( thgb : ØAkØ nt`Q Mtj etq hv l qv `ü`q,) | cvkvwK j ¶¶Yxq `vkØKZvteva ( thgb : gvbyl B hw`vqx bv nq Zvntj Zig¶¶Ri `vqx ntZ cvivi Dcvq bvB, KvY, gvbyl Ges Zig¶¶R DfqB cPbkxj ;)| Avgiv cieZx¶¶vtj iwPZ knx`j Rvntii i Ab`vb` Mtr l IB KwZvgqZv l `vkØKZvtevaÑ GB `¶¶w `enkó` cØ`¶¶i Kitev| tj LtKi Avt i KuU Zvrch¶¶g `enkó` ntj v tenki fvM mgtdqB Mí eqvtbi t¶¶tI wZvb Mtr i ev Nubvi ç¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ e³v wntmte DEg çj`¶¶i euePb evPK ØAvgiv e`envi Ktib| (MØS i `¶¶w Mtr i tqþQ ØAvgvt`i Ø kãÑ Avgvt`i eKj , Avgvt`i KuUj wkt`i i BwZnm)dtj cvþKi m½ Mtr i `bKU` evovi GKUv

m¶¶hvM `Zwi nq| Gi dtj GKRb cvWK GKBm½ tj LtKi cvtki Avmþb emevi m¶¶hvM cvb| Mtr GB tKSkj e`envi eü çjþv, Zte knx`j Rvnti Gtm Zv GK aiþbi bevqb NUvq etj gtb nq| GKUv Mtr i wZvb bvgKiY KtiþQb Øgnjvq ev`i , Avaj nvwjtgi gv Ges AvgivØ| (j ¶¶i Ki`b, kãw evbi bq, ev`i) MØS`MíwU tK e`wZvgx wntmte mbv³ Kiv Pttj | m¶¶wZ kixti i Ac¶¶vk` Af`stii thgb `vtK Aw`-i Kivvtqv, tZgvb MØS i GKwaK Mtr çengvb Ewbk kØ GKvEi | wetkl Kti GB MíwU tZ GKvEti i AfweZ Gemw`ev`eZvi D`vniY çhþ ntZ t`wL| Zi`Yx SY¶wtdRi Rxeb w`tq cvwK`vbx wgvj Uvvi i nvZ t\_tK tçgv`ü` Avaj KwigtK evPvq etj GKUv BswMZ cv l qv hvq GB Mtr | çti `¶¶bqv Avaj KwigtK gZi nq| Gici gnjvq tçgK evbi h¶¶j þK t`Lv hvq| tj LK cØ`¶¶i ev çtiv¶¶i tKvþv BswMZ Ktib bv ZeycvþKi gtb Ggb GKUv avi Yv DwK w`tq hvq th GKvEti i ev`eZv Amgtq th-`¶¶w bevb Rxeþbi hewKv tUþb t`q GB kvLvqM R¶¶i AvMgtbi m½ tKv`vq thb Zvi GKUv mæúK¶¶i tq tMttQ| mwZ` Avðh`GK Mí !

ØB`j -wejvB tLj wØ Mtr Bùj -weovtj i Qwe mæ¶¶j Z QK mshþ ntZ t`wL| wvqvU PgK RvMvtj l Mtr i imv`r`þbi Rþb` l B wP` Ri`wi wQj etj tçb wtdZ cviwQ bv| tj LK wP` Rþo w`tq Zvi Avtj vtK Mtr i AeZvi wYKv Dc`vcb KtiþQb| ZvtZ LwbKuv e`wZvg fve Gtm cotj l Mtr i e³te`i Rþb` AvbevhZv çgvY KtiþZ cvtiw| mæEz tj LK tPtqþQb mij fwtZz wPisb Bùj -teovj tLj vi fvqKv tUþb RMtzi tkb Rxe gvþ¶¶i AšMZ Bùj þK Yx l teovj þK Yx wgv¶¶ tLj vi `tç Dþb¶¶b KtiþZ|  
Øvjyb`xi nvl qvØ Mtr çavb Pwi¶¶i wmwve wKvtki wetk-l Yx PvU`l t`P msthwRZ ntZ t`wL| dtj Pwi¶¶i gvbmKZv mæúK`cvWK Avtvi `Q avi Yv jvf Ktib| KLþv KLþv knx`j Rvni Ggb me kã e`envi Ktib th Avgvt`i m¶¶xj Kvþb Gtm GKUv av`v jvtM| A\_P GBme kã ninvtgk Avgvt`i Pvi cvtkB D`Pwi Z nq Pttj þQ| AEtKvl kã e`envi bv Kti ej þQb Øtvvtj i wvPØ, Bùj þK ej þQb B`j , weovj þK wejvB, Ges t`šovq ev `veovq bv wj þL wj LtQb Øtj šovqØ kãw; Avtvi t`LwQ tFRv-i e`tj wFRv Ges wvPæ e`tj wvPv wj LtQb Ae j xj vq| j ¶¶Yxq th, Mtr i çUfvq Ges Pwi¶¶i e`w³tZj m½ GBme kã çgvM tKvþv wetiva NUvt`Q bv| wqvç`i e`envi l KLþv KLþv GB `enkó` j ¶¶i Kiv hvq| thgb, Ø...wvqvU evK Lvqv RwUj nqv l þVØ; ØGKw`b tm Zvi 36 bæ¶ eww t\_tK tci nqv iv`wi tKvþv hvq Lvovq...Ø| Øvjyb`xi nvl qvØ Mtr i i`tZB cvWK, f`³ AveitY ev i þØ i vØvþv bq, mv`v ev`eZvi wP` tçtç hvb mivmvi | cÙg evK`wU Ztj w`wQ : Wjyb`xtZ GLb AþBK cvw, A\_ev nqtZv cvw tZgb bvB, ZeyH w`K t\_tK wFRv nvl qv etq Avtm, Ges GB nvl qvi m½ Avtm b`x çvtoi evK Svtvtoi tFzi Kvi `tqi MU; ZLb Avnæš` `Zgj Avwv tPšavi Zvi evmvi mvgþb iv`wi cvtk GKUv wvPv BwR tPqv¶¶i wFZti

tcvUjvi gZ Stj etm\_vtK|  
knx`j Rvni Mti eptbi Ggb GK tNvi-jvMv tKSkj c0qvM Ktib th GKwU  
wbw`0 fvgtZ GK`j gvbpli Rretbi evYZ wefki MíwUB GKgvI Mí ntq I tV,  
thb IB Rbcf`i IB RbmKtj i IB wbu`0 MíwU Qvov Rretbi Avi tKvfbv  
c\_itiLv bvB| Avi GBme Mí tKvfbv evbfbv ev AvtiwvZ Mí bq, Mfxi fvteB  
mgKvjxb evsjvt`tkiB Mí; mk`i; htxi tFZi w`tq Rb# tbqv GKwU bexb  
t`tki c0Pxb mgvRi Lp tFZiKvi RxebwPí, cwieZ#bi tiLwPí| tmLvtb  
gvbpli fvijvevmvi `c0el gvqvi mgvš+vtj etq Pij Rxebe`vcx wbg0 wboi  
pxovi Bkviv|

## c0\_0vi gtšy`PviY, tc0gi g>`r`↑

c0KZ KweZv cWKtK gMeKti, tgwnZ Kti| ntZ cvti Zv wofiz gtb-gtb  
AvDovtbi gtZv, wKsev weomeo Kti D`Pvi tYi gtZv m`ú; A\_ev kZ tkizvi  
mvgtb D`vEKtÉ AvejÉthvM` mdj m`ti | bxi te ev cKvfk`N thfvteB cwZ  
tnvK bv tKb mwZ`Kviti KweZv KweZvKvZi cWKu`tq c0ek Kti wtktã,  
kvš-Rtj i aib; wKš`c-wieZ Kti Rtjv`Qym ntq| cAvtki `kKi weikó  
KweKÉ AvejRvdi I evq`j -vn-i KweZv avivewvKfvte cvtVi mgtq Avgvt`i  
gtb nq th c0\_0vi AtgvN gtšj gtZv Zv Avgvt`i mEvtK `uk`Kti hv`Q;  
tc0gi g>`r`ti Avgiv tgvng> ntq covQ| Avgvt`i tKvfbv mskq\_vtK bv th  
wKse`šxi wbcY K\_vKviti c0w`3gvjvq mAvweZ ntq DVtQ Avgvt`i  
evOvj ü`q|  
Avej Rvdi I evq`j -vn Avt`vcvš-erOvj Kwe, erOvj i Kwe, `faxb fLE  
evsjvt`tkiB Kwe| evvfbvni fvlv Avt`vj tbi `kvi K`vj j -c0w`3 Zvii KweZv|  
nvmvb nwdRj i ngvb m`úwv Z 0GKtk tde`qvi x0 mskj tB wZwb hv vj tLwQtj b  
Zv AvRI Avgvt`i GKtki AvbevH`D`PviY:

0Kgtov dtj dtj  
btq ctotQ j ZvUv  
mRtb WwUvq  
f#i tMtQ MvOUv,  
Avi, Avig Wtj i ewo  
i wKtq ti tLwQ, N  
tLvKv ZB Kte Avmie!  
Kte QvU?0  
wPvUv Zvi ctKtU wQj ,  
tQov Avi it`3 tFRv|  
(gvfMv, I iv etj / Kve`Mš: : mvZ bix nvi)

evsjv fvivi RtB` knx` GKRb QvTí Rbbxi RxebK\_v, mšfbi mt½ gvtqi  
mJfxi m`útK# AvteMNB wPí evsjv KweZv½tb wej | GKB KweZvi wfbw`-  
etK hLb gvi tPvL `PíTi tiv` ntq cvotq t`q kKbx`i, ZLb gv Avi gvZ.fwg  
GKvKvi ntq I tV| RbbxK gvngv`vb Avi Rb#fvgtK w`3 Kivi Ntivqv A\_P  
mwnZ`imgq f`wU Zvii GKvš-wbR`^ Avengvb evsjv KweZvi BwZvftm `Kxq|

GKgvĪ Zvi KĭEB Ggb D"PrīY Avšmī K ntq I tV : Ūgv Zūg tmu`v MŪ gwU/ gwU dj eZv/ gv Zūg/ AvgvĭK GĭbtQv|Ō (gv Zūg/ Kve`MĕS: Kgtj i tPvL)| evn- vbĕt\_ĭK GKvĒiN Kvĭj i hvĭvq mvgvb` ntj l evOvj i Rxeĭb GK Amvgvb` msMŭg Avi AvZĕ vĭbi mgqceĕ RbbxĭK Kĭ"gyĕ Kĕvi mk`;thv×vi m×ĭtĭb AveyRvdi I evq`j -vn i Pbv Kĭi b Ggb cOwĕ gj v:

Kgj ĭK tPb Zūg;  
mĕ` i mĕ/vg t`n  
cŌxB tPvL  
`cj tĭv` i gtZv  
Zxe`cŌi |

GKUv eĭj U  
Kgtj i Wvb tPvL  
wQto vbtq tMĭQ|

A\_ev Avgvi eŪ;  
mĕ` » mĭPZb  
ŭ`mĕE hvi  
KKĭ mĕqvj tLĭq  
AvR cj vZK |  
(Kgtj i tPvL/ Kve`MĕS: Kgtj i tPvL)

etj wQ Zvi KweZvq Rbbx Avi Rbĕfūg GKvKvi, Avĭiv ŭó Kĭi ej tĭ Ņ mgv\_ĕ | Mvĭqi evmōi Ašĭ½ mij weeiY Zvi KweZvĭK w`tqĭQ wemkŌZv| tWvev cĭĭi, Rvi`j Avi tkdvmj dj , tnvMj vi eb, evZwe tj ej MvQ, wQv Avi kvij K cvwL, tRvbwĭK, Zvivi wSukūgĭK, nvĭmi mvZvi, wkwki, Ava gqj v kwōi gtZv tMvavj Zvi KweZvq AvĭKv ntq AvĭQ Rj i tŌ | Kwei mgq Gfĭve Kwei mgKvĭj Mŭg evsj vi mKj mnR gvĭĭi i hmwCZ mgtqi Qwe ntq I tV | Avgiv wkDĭi bv DĭV cvwi bv hLb D"PrīY Kwī :

Avgi mgq/ gvĭqi tĕU Qvov tKv\_vĭqv tKvb/ wĭivcĒv wQj bv|/ gv hLb gviv hvb/ eo tŌĭĭK t`LĭZ tPĭqQĭj bŅ/ tm Avĭm bvB/ AvmĭZ cvĭi bvB/ KviY tm cvij tĭ wQj |/ Avgvi mgtq hĕĭKiv/ nq AvZĕMvcb KiĭZv/ A\_ev aiv coĭZv/ A\_ev gtĭ thĭZv,/ th aiv coĭZv/ tm tĕP\_vKĕ/ tZgb tKvb K\_v wQj bv/ Avgvi mgtq/ tRj Lvbvq i`cvZ/ mKvj mŪ`vi gtZv/ evZwe dtĭj MĭŪi gtZv/ `ĕfweK wQj |

(Avgvi mgq/ Kve`MĕS: Avgvi mKj K\_v)

bvixi mKvĭk fvĭjevĕmv Ges ggZvgq D"PrīĭYI KweĭK Avgiv mbv<sup>3</sup> KiĭZ cvwi `ĭ`k l mgKvĭj i cŪZ A½xKvĭĕvaĭK GĭKevĭi cŌg Kve`MĕS`ŏmvZ biv nvi Ō t\_ĭKB| `ĭiY KiĭZ cvwi mPbv KweZvĭwĭKB| Ō tZvgvq t`ĕv tĕvĕwQj vg/ mvZ biv nvi/ Mj vq `wō Zvi tPĭq wK/ g` Aj `avi?/ GKUv tQv vMvgQv wQĭj v/ ZvB t` w`ĭj dvm/ gtĭl tĭgtq`vq tVkvĭj / XvKĕv wK t` jvkŌŅ GKvS`ĭcŭgi ivbxi Awbevh`cwi YwZB ĭaybq, G thb t`kMŭgi nZ`wĭ`a bvixi wbgŭ ev`- eZv| KweRxeĭbi cĭKv` AwfĭlĭKi AwfawPwĭZ GB KweZvi Awšĭgi AwfNvZ GKBMĭ½ Awfĕe, tĕ`bwĕaj Ges bv`wbK mĭgvhyĕ | D×wZ w`ĭj cvĭĭKi KvĭQ wĕl qwŪ ŭó nĕ |

Pvcvi eĭb i Ō tĭ tMĭQ  
tZvgvq t`ĭL wK?  
tKBev Pvcv tKBev Zūg  
wPbĭZ cvwi wĭ |  
Pvcvi Wĭj wĭivfiY  
dtĭj i Kvĭĭb  
j wKtq hw` i Bĭj Zūg  
wPbĕv tKgtĭb |  
(mvZ biv nvi/ Kve`MĕS: mvZ biv nvi)

GB KweZvi mĭnv`iv ej tĭZ cvwi GKB MŌšĭ ŌKĭb` tZvgvi Ō KweZvĭwĭK | tmLvĭbĭ Awfĕe`wĭkĭtŌ` fv`ĭ cŭĭtqi g``ĭ, Ges evOvj bvixi wbgwZ | ŌKĭb` tZvgvi Mvĭq njĭ/ ZĒj GĭbwQ/ tcvov tPĭLi Kwj w`ĭq/ KvRj GĭKwQ! Ō`wqZvĭK mvRĭbvī GK Am`ĕ AvKj Zv, AvKv`ĭv Avi Bkviv AvĭQ GB KweZvq | ŭ`q wQto Zvi i t<sup>3</sup> tĕŭgKvi Avj tZv cvĭq Avj Zv cvĭbvī B`Qv, Avcb cvĭRi tĕŭ Mj vq MRgwZi nvi cvĭbvī embv tZv cĭKvK KiĭZ cvĭĭb GKgvĭ tĕŭgKcĭj`IB | Kwĭ`ĭZ igYxi ĭfĕe`bv KiĭQb Kwe Gfĭve : Ōĭmvbvi \_vj v Pwĭ t`ĭLwQ/ Avĭiv tmbv wK?/ Mvĭq ĭfĕi Xj tĕtĭqŌ/ tmbvī j vevY | Ō evsj v KweZvi AMR tgavĕĭ` i Agi ZcŭB PiYĭK `ĭiĭY tĭĭL Ges Zvi tĕZĭi mĭß A\_ŭgZvĭK bZb Aĭ\_ĕ J¾ĭj` aĭi cvĭĭKi tPZbvĭj vĭK `kwĭ K AvNvZ KiĭZ Pvb wZwĭ KLĭbv KLĭbv | ZvB Pqb Kĭi b Ggb `ĕK: tĭgtqŪvi ei gtĭĭQ Avi eQi / tĭgtqŪvi Ni cĭŭŭQ Zvi Lei / G Mvĭqi Rvĭb mevB cvĕPĭb/ tĭgtqŪvi gv gtĭĭQ tmB mĭb |/ tĭgtqŪv Kwĭ tZv ĭaynmĭZv bv/ tĭgtqŪvi bvg tZvgvĭ` i ej ĭev bv | Ō

mgKvĭj i KĒ`ĭ ntq I vī Rĭb` KweĭK PPĕ Kĭi thĭZ nq gwĒKv msj Mĕ t\_ĭKB| wKŠ`nvRvi eQĭi i HwZn`ĭK Ašĭ j vj b Kĭi tMvĭĭi MvqK ntq I vī Rĭb` ZvĭK Kĭi thĭZ nq mĭšĭ gtZv Kwĭb mvabv | RmĭZi BwZnm Kvĕ` aviY Kiv mnR Kg`bq | tKvĭbv KcU tĕŭgK wKsev tĭKo-I covĭv AvMšĭKi cĭĭĭ m`ĕ bq `RmĭZi m½xZKvĭi cvwi YZ nĭ qv | ŌAwg wKse`šĭ K\_v ej wQŌ Ges

0eяó Ges mvmx cj "tli Rb" c0\_0v0N GB `uJ KweZvi Rtb" Avey Rvdi  
 I evq`j -vn-i KvQ evsj v KweZvi cvVK wPi FYx ntq i Bte| gtšj gtZv evOwj  
 evi evi D"Pri Y Ki te GB `xN^KweZvi mKj j vBb| gtb-c0tY whub evOwj ZvtK  
 Avgj `uk`bv Kti cvti bv GB mKj c0w3: 0mRnYvq D"Pwi Z c0ZuW mZ" kã  
 KweZv/ Kwl Z Rngi c0ZuW km`vbn KweZv|... th KweZv i`btZ Rvfb bv/ tm  
 AvRb`pZ`vm t`tK hvte...Avg wKse`šxi K\_v ej uQ/ Avg Avgvi ce0ej "tli  
 K\_v ej uQ/ Zui Ki Ztj cvj gvuJi tmsi f uQj/ Zvi wctV i 3Revi gtZv QZ  
 uQj ...| 0`fMvT, `fngvR, Zvi Drcv`b c0qv, Rxebaviv Ges ms`wZfvevK  
 KweZvi mZ` I tms`thP m½ GKxfZ Kti Ggb tk-vKZj" avivevK  
 c0w3gvj vi D`vni Y evsj v KweZvq Avi tbB| mj` AZxZ, Zvi mSM0g I mivbv  
 Ges wBKU-AZxZi Avf`vj b I AvKv`QvK Ggb gšg» kãgvj vq mgKvj xb  
 Avi tKvfbv Kwe evfatabv| GB wetePbvq wZvb Av0Zxq|  
 evsj vi wKse`šxi K\_v whub etj b Zui ctQJB mæe, ZvtKB mvfR mvmx  
 DEi cj "tli Rtb" c0\_0vq webZ nl qv| wPi eU`v-fwg Zui B gMæc0\_0vq dj eZx  
 nte, eяó Av`i tctq| Kwe `c0ebv, Avevi `tce AvKv`Qv wbgPYKvixl etUb|  
 0eяó Ges mvmx cj "tli Rb" c0\_0v0 KweZvq Avgiv `RwZi HwZn`mÁvb I  
 Kvj mPZb GKRb `wck Kwecj "tli B mUvb cvB| RwZi Pj gvb mwšj`tMæ  
 hu i c0qvRb Avgiv Abfæ Kwi mešKtiY| Zui Afve Avgv`i e`w\_Z Ki tj I  
 Avgiv Rwb th Zui `c0vMwbqv KweZvB Avgv`i AÜKvi mgtaq tç0Yvi kw3  
 I mvm wbtq AvnYvb RvbtZ cvti| Kwe Avey Rvdi I evq`j -vn-i KweZv ZvB  
 evOwj i mngtaq Drmtei Avl qvR Ges Amgtq`i Kvi x mvm I dj evb tç0Yvi  
 Drm|

## kvgmj i vngvb i xZvq mub Ges t`tki Uvb

0Avg kvgmj i vngvbK evsj v fvlvq wZwi tki `ktKi cvPRtbi Ae`emZ ctib  
 metPta eo Kwe gtb Kwi | mgq I BwZnm ZvtK gvbti KvQ tç0Q w`tqQ, wKš`  
 wfZti wfZti Zui MVb uQj mæuY`ei xZvev`x Kwei | wZwi tki aviv tç0B wZvb di vmx  
 KweZvi wei xZvq tç0Q wMtaqQj b| tmi Kg c0i KweZv i tç0Q Zui | wKš` GB  
 wei xZv wZvb i Qv Ki tZ cvti bvb| Zvi Kvi Y ntjv th IB mgtaq Avgv`i t`tki i i"  
 ntqQj i vofvlv Avf`vj b| tKvfbv mPZb tj LtKi ctQ ZLb Gi t`tK mti `vKv  
 mæe uQj bv| I i eU`vB tZv GB Avf`vj tbi tbZZi w`Qb ZLb| GB mgtaq wZvb hv  
 tj tLb, Zv ZvtK GK SUKvq RbZvi gta` Gtb tdtj |  
 bTj kvgmj i vngvbi IB mj xN`ei xZvev`x c0wZ, evsj v fvlvi wZvtU c0vb Qv`i  
 I ci I Bi Kg `Lj, wP`T wclqe` Gwj tç0bkb, Gme wbtq wZvb wei x KweB t`tK  
 thZb| I Bi Kg Gwj tç0bkb, gvtK wbtq wj LtQb 0GZKvj KvQvKwQ AwQ ZeyRvbtZ  
 cwi w0| GB th RwJ teKWwDb Ad Kg`wbKkb, AvBtWwUw wBwm, i vBUvi AvR  
 Avb AvDUwBwvi, AvR G wfwæ Ad gvtK0vBj tmvmwUw AvU f`vj R, Gi I cti  
 KtZv Amvavi Y KweZv AvfQ Zui | kvgmj i vngvbK wbtq GLbI tKvfbv f`tjv KvR  
 nqib| 0N *kn` Kv`ix*

wDBqK`emewi Z t`tki wwkó Kwe knx` Kv`ixi Zv`QwYK c0Zwqv tç0vb  
 msM0 Kti b Kwe tmsg` `vk\_β| GuU tcv÷ Kiv nq BvUv tç0wfwEK Kwe tç0vq  
 0Kwemfv0mn` tç0KwU tç0vvtg| tj LwU Askwtkl D`xZ Kijvg| kvgmj  
 i vngvb mæuY`K`knx` Kv`ixi GB gj`vqY AZ`š`i`ZcY`G wbtq avivevK  
 mvmwZ`K Avtj vPbv ntZ cvti | `vaxbZvce0 Avfiv w0v 0 Kti ej tj ga`lvU  
 AvtM tj Lv kvgmj i vngvbi KweZv Ges Gi ci t`tK GB wKQw`b AvtM ch0-  
 tj Lv Zui KweZvtK `ú0Z eo ti Lv tUtb wfvRb Kiv Ptj | KweK wPvi Ki tZ  
 tMtj Zui mgM0 KweZvKg`wetePbvq tç0vB mgvPxb| h` I AvRtKi cRtbf  
 cvVK tZv etUB, kvgmj i vngvbi mgmvgwqK AwKvsk cvtKi KvQ kvgmj  
 i vngvbi KweRbKvj xb cwi Pq æ-vb ntq tMtQ| GLb 0c0g Mvb, w0Zxq gZi  
 AvtM0, ev 0tiš`a Kti wUztZ0-i KweZv`Q bq; kvgmj i vngvbi KweZvi Dtj -L  
 Ki tZ tMtj c0tgB D"Pwi Z nq 0`vaxbZv Zv0, ev 0tZvgtK cvl qvi Rtb` tn  
 `vaxbZv0, wKsev 0mvasi hvte bv0-i c0½| i vR%wZK-mvgvRK-`v`wK



kvgmj ivngvbi D"PiKZ cwi Ptiq wbtP Pvcv cto tMtQb wkí mUvbx, bv`wbK, i xZev`x kvgmj ivngvb| m`n tbB, evsj vt`tki gvbtl i KvQ 0`faxbZv Zng0, ev 0tZvgvK cvl qvi Rtb` tn `faxbZv0 KweZv `yU gnvqj`evb; tZgwb kvkZ evOwj cvWtKi KvQ 0ifcwj mub0 wKsev 0Avgvi gv0tK iZng KweZv| (kvgmj ivngvbi gv0tK wbtq tj Lv th KweZvU i K\_v Dtaj -L Kti0b knx` Kv`ix, GuU tmB KweZv bq| A\_ev nqtZv knx` Kv`ix 0tiS`aKtiwU0-i ASfP GB 0Avgvi gv0tK KweZv K\_vB Dtaj -L KtiZ tPtqtQb|) GB tj Lvq KweZv`yUv wbtq Avtj vPbvq hvevi AvtM KtqKwU K\_v etj tbqv hvK|

2.  
KweZvq kvgmj ivngvbi mvgvMK AR#bi K\_v mst`tjc ejtZ tMtj c0tgB ejtZ nte th wZwb GB AAjtj cfve mubKvix c0PxbZMUx w<sup>3</sup> Kve`fvlvK nuUtg c0Z0v KtiB mvgvRZ, AvajbK, gtl i fvlv KvQvKwQ bvMwi K KweZv fvlv| GB ZvrchEY0KvR Zui AvtMI `0vZbRb Kwe evsj vt`tk mvgv ntaq0tj b, Zte mdj c`ti Lv t0w\_Z KtiB wZwb c0g| cieZvRvtj AbMvgx cvb A#bK, Abjvix mcp0i | 1960 mvtj c0KwKZ Zui c0g Kve`M0S`0c0g Mvb, w0Zxq gZii AvtM0`u0ZB e`tj t`q evsj v KweZv w0tK| fvlv, tPZbv, teva, AvtM, `enk0`N mePvti evsj v KweZv NtU cvj ve`j | Zte fvlvU i`ktK e`tj thtZ`vtK t`tki ivR%0wZK cwi w`wZl ; gvbtl i tFzi Dtb# NUtZ`vtK `faxbZvi AvKv`vvi | cwK`vbx mvgvK kvmtbi bxtP w0 ntaZ`vtK meR evsj v; c`vš#i cwi c` ntaZ`vtK MYAvt`vj b| A`v e`tj thtZ`vtK w0v`f`k, t`tki Aš#| KweI wbtRtK e`tj thtZ`t`b| 0veaY`-bvij gv0-q mstKZ cvl qv hvq Zvi : 0vrvb dtj i MvtQ mKxZj Rj t`tev e0tj / `0tej v Amxg`at#Svii nvtZ mevB c0Z/ A\_P evMvbB tbB, tKv\_vl evMvb tbB AvR|0 Gici gvS Avi GKLwb KweZv eB# 0bivtj vtK w`e`i\_0; ZviciB Zui nvZ t`tk tetivq 0vR evmf0g0-i KweZvgv v| 0ni Zvj 0, 0Avmt` i kvU0, 0eY0vj v, Avgvi `vmlbx eY0vj v0, 0`f`tcaGKw b0N KweZv wktivbvqB etj t`q Gi tFziKvi e0e`| tmB th kvgmj ivngvbi KweZvq`t`tki gtl`Qwe dtU lWi`i`, ZvtZ Avi t0`ctowb| eis w0KwKZ ntaq0 me0ea l mtePp ifc wbtq| t`tki c0ZwU etov K`utb, p`tb; AR#b, memR#b, Auavti l Avtj vKQUvq mvrZ l `0w`Z ntaq0 Zui ktai v| t`k, t`tki gvbtl, Pj gvb mgq, KwemEvN me tetR Dvt0 GK Zvtb, GKvKvi ntq tMtQ me| GfvteB tZv cvl qv GKvEti 0`faxbZv Zng0, 0tZvgvK cvl qvi Rtb`, tn `faxbZv0; cPvEti i t0vvtU 0btj KUti Mvb0; c0vq Rj cvB i0 t`k tXtK tMtj 0D`U DtiU wctv Ptaj 0 t`k0, 0t`kt`0nx ntaZ Bt`Q Kti0, 0GKwU tgvbvRvtZi Lmov0 Ges Gikvt` i`tkvmbKvtj 0eK Zvi evsj vt`tki u`q0, 0GKRb knx` i gv ejtQb0, 0MtR0i vV `faxbZv0, 2000-Gi w0eP#bi ci 0m0vsi hvte bv0mn

A#bKv#bK KweZv|  
Kwe kvgmj ivngvb Zui KweZvq`t`tki gtl`Qwe AvKvi cvkvcwK, t`tki kevrx Rxtbi`c0el Uvbtct0b, Avkv l nZvkvKl Ztj Gtbt0b PgrKvi fvte; KLtbv KLtbv nrvvKvi 0wctq tkvbv tMtQ my`i AvMvgxi m0evb-mstKZ| GfvteB wZwb ntq Dvt0b GKwU t`tki epEi gvbtl i kvl`KweKÉ, c0vb Kwe| Zui Ae`vb wPiKvj KZAwPtÉ`šiy Kite Gt`tki gvbtl | htZv w`b hvte ZtZvB Zui m0i Avtj vq bZb Kti evOwj wPtb t0te mZ`my`i l mvtmi gtl|

3.  
Zte c0KZ i x KweZvi t0g cov bvx0j`l, KweZv tj Lvi`y`fn l inm`gq iv`-vq tbtg cov b0tbi KvQ tmB cvjvZb kvgmj ivngvb A#bK tewk Avcb| GKw`tk w0k0vE, Ab`w`tk b0vwi KvctA m`Rb# tbqv Zvivi gtZv GKRB AvbtKv v KwemEvi Mf0Qov Awef0e| gvbtl i wfto GK Ab`Zi gvbtl i Rb#, teto l Vv Ges MbMtb Pwj -tZ`>` wech`-ntZ`\_vkvN GB Av0h`Rxtbi cwi Pq vj w0ex AvtQ Zui c`g KtqKwU Kve`M0S` e`wZvgvfvte| 0kvgmj ivngvbi t0b KweZv0-i c0g KweZvtZB (ifcwj mub) AvtQ gZii K\_v Ges Aeawv Zfvte GKRB e`w0Kweib AvZvi`t`| cwi cvk0KZLwb`eiv Zv tevSvtZ w0tq AcgZii mstKZ cvl qv hvq : 0nqtZv KLtbv Avgvi VvEv gZt`n tdi L#R cvte tKD/ kn#i tKv#b b`0v#ZB;...|0 GKUv fq0i bi KZj`ev`-eZvq Ae`vb Kti l w0ftZ i t0tQ Zui`M0v`c0Bi Awf0e`w0 : 0kvš`-ifcwj`M0k0kti mub Kwv Avv0|0 R0evb#`htMi ci ZuiB D0imwi ev0eKtj i tFzi mePvBtZ tgavex Kwe w0t0te m0evb`Zvii t0t0 cAvtki`ktK GB KweZvU i P0vZv AMMvgx`vKteb, GtZ Avi mskq Kx| KweZv Avš#-Avf0e`w0i evBti Zvi KiYtKSkj l bq GZUKz mvgvb`| 0q gvIvi gvIveEi Pvtj Ges c0ngvbZvq kvgmj ivngvb`Zš#i kvb0`thvM`mvdj`AR0 Kti wbtqtQb| (0ifcwj mub0 l 0`faxbZv Zng0 Dfq KweZvB Awfb0e Q#` Mu\_v; GKB m0½ kvgmj ivngvbvq l) AS`vgtj i t0t0`0c0w0i`tj wZb c0w0i c0qvMI j 0Yxq| thgb,

iy`0UKtj i Ktbv i`wU i w0i w0j tFvR  
A\_ev c0i ayawccvmi AvRj v fvteb cvbxtqi tLwR  
kvš`-tm0vj x AvI bvgq Acivt0 KvQ Gtm tivr  
(ifcwj mub)

ifcwj m0bi Kwe t`tki Uv#b Gtm cotj b AvgRbZvi mvgtb, gtAi gvSLvtb| mg0qi`vex A`0Kv#i Rtb` P0vš-AvZ#Kw`K n l qv j vM| Zxe0Av`tbi AvtP`>` ntaZ ntaZ tR`vrm0vctbi`t0c0etfvi n l qv Kwemj fB etU| Zte e`w0 hLb Avi bq e`w0tZ w0j xb, e`w0 hLb mgv0i KÉ`t, ZLb tMvt`i RmRb ntq l tV

Zui `cKí bv l mjoí RMr |  
 kvgmj ivngvbi c0g w`KKvi KweZvq gvbtj gvbtj m`úúKp tFzi `tefa`Zvi  
 weiq (hv AvaybKZvi B GKw Dcv`vb) thme KweZvq GtmtQ Zvi tFzi ÚAvgvi  
 gvútk0 wetk1 „i“ZcYp (we`sq RvtM, gvvtqi KeiB Awšg kvvtbi Rtb`wbw`  
 Kti tittLwQtb Kwe!) tk0 msm0n kvgmj ivngvb wbtR GB KweZwútk `vb  
 w`tj l Zui KweZvi wetk-1K l e`vL`vKvix wntkte mePvBtZ „i“ZcY`tj LK  
 úgvqjb AvRv` GUvtK ev` t`qvi c`cwmZ wQtb| c`w`extZ gvbtj i GKvKx,  
 AwbtKZ, AvMšK `enkto`i GKw mv`R cwiPq tgj GB KweZvq| KtqKw  
 jvBb Ztj w`wQ :

gvts gvts msktqi Mij tZ wegt-  
 ckeZtj ati dYv :  
 Avgw wK mwK Rvb f`gynj vtK  
 N Avgv hvi GKvš`we`wi Abtšit`i`a`tj vtK<sup>N</sup>  
 wPwb ZvtK?  
 e`v`n0tq evtR gvts-gvts Zvi l tPvL  
 Avgvi Aw`Zf`cúU : 0tk GB AtPbv f`tj vK?0  
 (ÚAvgvi gvútk)

Rbbx l cfti GB Av0h`AbvZkqmg Aw`tZji mv`lvr Gi AvtM evsjv KweZvq  
 wK GtmtQ? mwZ`, kvgmj ivngvbtK m`úúKp`Ptb DVtZ Avtiv tXi mgq t0tev  
 Avgiv| (AvM÷ 2006)

### Kvb tctZ tkvbn, kã-řmnbv

IvtUi i`xPvix KweKÉ i`ex ingvbi Pvi `ktKi Kve`dmj gvT`0Lvbn : *th*  
*Rxeb dmo0i Ges Kvb tctZ AmQ, tgs0mQ*| dmo0 l tgs0mQ<sup>N</sup> DČqb-Db0b  
 řpb-ågYkxj `wU tQvE c0Yi Dj-L, c0ZxKx th, ej evi `iKvi cto bv| tQvU,  
 wKš`bq mvgvb; tPbv ZeyAm`e AtPbvN tgs0mQi wKsev dmo0i Rxebi mt½  
 gvbeRxebi nq brtkv t`Lv| G-K\_vq epS Rxebvbt`i Aege tftm DVtjv;  
 evsjvi Rxebv`N tm tZv ePvtEi Kwei c0ZxK| 0Kwe0N kãwU tQvU, thb  
 ZYgtlx n`^dmo0, thb gayZwZ tgs0mQ; Avi, Kwe-AwřamU AcvtT e`eüZ  
 ntZ ntZ wKšk, c0q A`řxb, tmsi f-j ř, gungvixwZ| wKš`i`exi bvtgi AvtM,  
 wKsev cti, Kwe kãwU emvtj wKwK wgtj hvq| Avgw th ařwbMZ wgtj i K\_v  
 ej wQ bv Zv wK wj Levi c0qvRb AvtQ?

i`ex ingvb tftvj b bv th wZwb KweRvZK, Zui wKQyKZ0` AvtQ| KZ0` kãwU  
 epS řvix tkvbtjv; ejv hvK, c0Np KvR AvtQ| Av`Qv, Kwei Avevi Kx KvR?  
 Aeřxb| ej tebN Kx Avevi, KweZv iPbv| KweZv iPbvi `vq A`ev KweRxeb  
 wK cKwZwbaw Z? Kvtk etj KweZv? bv, avb řvbtZ wktei MxZ MvBwQ bv| Kwe-  
 e`w`i gvrvZř Avi KweZv avi YvUv tgs0j KZjt`tk Avgiv jgk` ři mti hwwQ  
 etj kãv nq| Kwe GK Mřxi mste`bkxj mEř, KweZv GK e`vcKMřxi wRwbk|  
 eZ0vbtbi weifc wetk|i`ex ingvbi gtZv Kvřiv Kvřiv tj Lv cotj tdi etS Dw  
 tKwU gvbtj i wřto Kwei msAv l mv`² Dcw`wZ, nj -v-wPrKvti i (K`vtqvm-  
 btqR) `w`tctP tFzi KweZvi `0wřgvb l gvbt| cKZ KweKÉ GK i`ex  
 ingvb| ZeyGemw`GK t`tki Av0h`GK mgtqi Awævmx wZwb| Ges řvix,  
 m`úúKp| *Kvb tctZ AmQ, tgs0mQ* cotj Avcbvi l ZvB gtb nte| w00qB nte|  
 (eBtqi tklc00t` t`LwQ Ave`j gvwbw `mq` wj LtQb : *Zui D`Pri Y gvT B*  
*KweZv|*)

gvT bq c0w`i KweZv 0Rxeb0| GKuv enř weiq wbtq gvT bq jvBb  
 cwi wgnZteřtaiB `řiK| GK wPj tZ wP` AvtQ KweZwútkZ, ZvtZB wekvj l  
 engvb gbj`Rxebi, KweRxebi mZ`Qwe D`wMz ntq DřvtQ| Kwei GKwU  
 KvR 0Rxebi mZ` wj řL ivLv0, Kwe řmB eZB cvj b KiřQb 0mvi vZ řřM  
 Aw`g`av`řov Kti0| hw l mKvtj `g Mvgx Kb`vi nvZ ati wZwb t`řLb kã-  
 mjoí tUwetj i cvk řNti 0Rxeb QvtQ`\*Z cvq0| GLvtb GřmB KweZvq cotQ

cY<sup>h</sup>h<sup>u</sup>Z | IB `\*ZMvgx Rxeṭbi KvṭQ KweZvi Rṭj I W, wkt̄i i Rb<sup>ḡ</sup> KZB bv  
 Acōm<sup>1/2</sup>K AcvO<sup>3</sup>qN GB mZ<sup>u</sup>l R<sup>y</sup>uj t̄q w̄ t̄q hvq KweZmU |  
 KweRxeb GK aiṭbi AcK<sup>v</sup>k<sup>u</sup> Rxeb l eṭU | emi t̄<sup>1/2</sup> tm-Rxeb mvgwRK gvbṭl i  
 gṭZvB kbr<sup>3</sup>ṭh<sup>m</sup> | Kwe I Kvš-ṭKi<sup>m</sup>bi gṭb GK<sup>B</sup>m<sup>1/2</sup> teṭR DVṭZ cṭi dvēy  
 bN tm KweB Rvṭbb | Kwe wK GK aiṭbi Kvgjv! Kvb cvZv hvK Kwei  
 kāmvgṭR : ōgṭU-gRṭi i gṭZv Kwe l mKuj -mÜ<sup>v</sup> tLṭU/ kt̄ai inm<sup>g</sup>q ṭgvU  
 eṭq i w̄l cvi Kṭi ;/ k̄a tmv<sup>b</sup>, k̄a nṭi, k̄a MbMṭb jvj tj v<sup>v</sup> / k̄a w<sup>b</sup>l ×  
 avZ, ōṭj nvZ Rṭj cṭo QvB | ō cōm<sup>1/2</sup>K wRÁvm̄, Kwe<sup>c</sup>j "l Avi Kweṭgṭq<sup>u</sup>ṭZ wK  
 ṭKvṭbv Zdv<sup>r</sup> AvṭQ? ṭKbB ev <sup>v</sup>Kṭe? ōKwe<sup>c</sup>j "ṭi i Rb<sup>u</sup> hZUKz RvqM<sup>v</sup> i Kvi/  
 Kweṭgṭq<sup>u</sup>i l wK ZZUv RvqM<sup>v</sup>B cōq<sup>r</sup>Rb/ Zvi ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭK GK Bw<sup>Á</sup> te<sup>n</sup>k bq/ GK  
 Pj Kṭg l Pj ṭe bv | ō

GKRb Kwe<sup>g</sup>vbexi AvK<sup>v</sup>ṭj l cṭq<sup>r</sup>Rṭbi K<sup>v</sup> Gfṭe wK AvṭM i ṭbiQ Avgiv?  
 i"ex ingvb ej ṭQb : ōFvM<sup>v</sup>f<sup>w</sup>M Kiv ṭKvṭbv Kcvi ṭM<sup>v</sup>cb Ni bq/ meṭgṭṭj  
 GK<sup>u</sup>l AṭM<sup>v</sup>cb ṭ<sup>v</sup>qx RvqM<sup>v</sup>/ Zvi l `i Kvi | ō mgAw<sup>e</sup>Kvṭi i DEg BkṭZ<sup>n</sup>vi eṭj  
 M<sup>h</sup>Yxq GB fvl | KweZvi Rṭb<sup>u</sup> Zui t̄cō l cō<sup>ḡ</sup>ḡ, Aṭš<sup>ṭ</sup>Y l `skb, DrKÉv l  
 AvKÉ Av<sup>w</sup>Z<sup>c</sup>vW<sup>k</sup>ü<sup>u</sup> ṭṭK Gṭ<sup>u</sup>o-l ṭ<sup>u</sup>o Kṭi ṭ<sup>q</sup> | KweZ<sup>m</sup>ṭ<sup>o</sup>ṭZB ṭhb w<sup>b</sup>inZ  
 Rxeṭbi m<sup>v</sup>ṭZv, ev<sup>v</sup>i cig gṭb | Ggb GK<sup>u</sup>l avi Yvi cvkvc<sup>w</sup>k j ṭj<sup>u</sup> Kiv hvq  
 RvM<sup>u</sup>ZK wecb<sup>z</sup>v<sup>m</sup>gṭ<sup>ṭ</sup>K KweZvi Avṭj vq Aetj vKṭb Zui e<sup>u</sup>M<sup>o</sup>Av<sup>o</sup>ni<sup>u</sup> vel q<sup>u</sup>l,  
 Avi kt̄ai l Rṭb P<sup>r</sup>i cvk ṭṭc ṭbqvi Ab<sup>z</sup>i J<sup>w</sup>PZ<sup>ṭ</sup>eva | ZvB mgq hLb  
 Amgq, gvbṭ hLb Avi gvbṭ bq, ZLb KweṭK ej ṭZB nq : ōṭKvgj m<sup>h</sup>Y<sup>u</sup> kt̄ai  
 Rṭb/ Av<sup>w</sup>g K<sup>j</sup> ṭgi KvṭQ Ki ṭR<sup>v</sup>to <sup>w</sup>K<sup>N</sup>/ Avgvi nvZ ṭd<sup>ṭ</sup>U te<sup>n</sup>i ṭq Avṭm cP<sup>v</sup>  
 i<sup>3</sup>, c<sup>r</sup> | ō

M<sup>o</sup>š<sup>i</sup> KweZvi wRi Ab<sup>u</sup> Aṭk ṭ<sup>l</sup>ṭev Zui t̄cō<sup>m</sup>x-cōZ<sup>u</sup> "Owe l Rbbx<sup>i</sup>fc | Ges  
 Aek<sup>ḡ</sup>ḡ<sup>u</sup> kK<sup>v</sup>j mṭPZ<sup>b</sup> GK gubeZ<sup>v</sup>er<sup>u</sup> xi Aege | e<sup>1/2</sup>eÜ<sup>ṭ</sup>K w<sup>b</sup>ṭew<sup>u</sup> Z KweZvq wZ<sup>u</sup>b  
 gnv<sup>b</sup> ṭbZ<sup>v</sup>ṭK mṭ<sup>ṭ</sup>ab Ki ṭQb w<sup>b</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> cō<sup>g</sup>w<sup>u</sup> Dm eṭj , Avi hv<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>v</sup> Ki ṭQb tmB gnv<sup>u</sup>Av<sup>u</sup>ṭe  
 cwi ewZ<sup>ṭ</sup> ṭ<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭki cU<sup>f</sup>ṭgK<sup>v</sup>q Ab<sup>u</sup> GK<sup>u</sup>l D<sup>3/4</sup>qbx gv<sup>ṭ</sup>v Gṭb w̄ ṭqṭQ KweZvL<sup>u</sup>b |  
 GL<sup>v</sup>ṭbB e<sup>1/2</sup>eÜ<sup>z</sup> vel qK m<sup>n</sup>m<sup>ṭ</sup> KweZv ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭK c<sup>u</sup>ṭK nṭq ṭM<sup>ṭ</sup>Q ōevs<sup>j</sup>vi cō<sup>g</sup>w<sup>u</sup> Dm<sup>o</sup>  
 KweZmU | hLb wZ<sup>u</sup>b evṭRU vel ṭq KweZv ṭj ṭLb, we<sup>w</sup>ṭ<sup>z</sup> nB, ZLb l ṭm<sup>u</sup>l M<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>-K<sup>u</sup><sub>b</sub>  
 bq, nṭq l ṭv j w<sup>j</sup> Z KweZvB | K<sup>r</sup>f<sup>v</sup>ṭe? w<sup>p</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> K<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭi l cō<sup>z</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>K, te<sup>v</sup>ṭa l e<sup>u</sup>Äbvq |

ṭi<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> -ṭc<sup>v</sup>ov e<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>nx<sup>b</sup> Ōvq<sup>v</sup>nx<sup>b</sup> w̄ b  
 K<sup>u</sup>w<sup>b</sup>-K<sup>u</sup>w<sup>b</sup>  
 gvb<sup>b</sup>xq cwi l<sup>u</sup> , Avg<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> i Rṭb<sup>u</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup> qv Kṭi  
 M<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Q<sup>i</sup> cvZvq GKU<sup>z</sup>evZ<sup>v</sup>ṭmi ṭ<sup>u</sup> vj v Gṭb w̄ b |  
 w<sup>w</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Rj Avi evi<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> i M<sup>ṭ</sup>Ü Lvb Lvb  
 GB w<sup>w</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> evs<sup>j</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup> ṭk  
 GK Sj K Mi g f<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Zi MÜ w̄ b...  
 (ṭKgb evṭRU P<sup>r</sup>B)

i"ex ingvṭbi KweZvq evi evi ṭ<sup>u</sup> w<sup>l</sup> i fcgq i w̄l i tmš<sup>u</sup> h<sup>o</sup>D<sup>ṭ</sup>b<sup>ṭ</sup>Pb; ZvṭZ Rṭj  
 l ṭv cō<sup>ḡ</sup>ḡi Aṭkl Av<sup>u</sup> b | Zui i P<sup>b</sup>vi AṭbKL<sup>u</sup>b Rṭo i ṭqṭQ kxZ-tcō<sup>ḡ</sup>MxZ,  
 emš<sup>ṭ</sup> -e<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> bv, Avi el<sup>ṭ</sup> P<sup>r</sup>i av<sup>j</sup> w<sup>c</sup> | Zṭj w<sup>o</sup> Zui Rbbx<sup>i</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>ci cō<sup>h</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> | Aw<sup>e</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> MZ  
 ṭm-D<sup>u</sup> P<sup>r</sup>i ṭ<sup>u</sup>Yi ṭfZṭil aiv cṭo mš<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭbi Rṭb<sup>u</sup> w<sup>p</sup>i K<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>j</sup>i g<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>q<sup>i</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup> cō<sup>l</sup> k<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>  
 Ōwe<sup>u</sup> | ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> Aw<sup>e</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> G<sup>f</sup>vṭeB nṭq l ṭv me<sup>r</sup>R<sup>b</sup>x<sup>b</sup> | Avi t̄cō<sup>ḡ</sup>KmÉv? e<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>  
 ev we<sup>ṭ</sup>k-lY bq, Zṭj w̄ ṭZ P<sup>v</sup>B Zui B Ō<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>vgq PiY, ṭmB Pi<sup>ṭ</sup>Y Av<sup>c</sup>b<sup>v</sup>B ṭeṭR  
 DVṭe f<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>j ve<sup>m</sup>v<sup>f</sup>vi<sup>v</sup>Zi f<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>q<sup>w</sup>j b | hw̄ l ZvṭZ AZ<sup>u</sup>b l Aw<sup>b</sup>ṭ<sup>o</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Zvi U<sup>u</sup>vi l  
 AkōZ <sup>v</sup>Kṭe bv |

1. eUṭṭj ZeyGK<sup>v</sup> Pṭj ṭMṭj  
 Zv<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭj ṭLucvq ṭKb d<sup>j</sup> , ṭKb ivZc<sup>w</sup>l, ṭKb bK<sup>u</sup>v<sup>b</sup><sup>o</sup>  
 Avgvi eṭ<sup>u</sup>Ki KvṭQ dṭj i MÜ AvṭQ wK-bv  
 Z<sup>u</sup>g ṭKb i<sup>u</sup>ṭK ṭ<sup>u</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭj bv |  
 (nyj L<sup>v</sup>Zi)
2. kxZivZ kxṭZ R<sup>w</sup>M Avi ṭ<sup>n</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup>l ṭṭg i w<sup>l</sup>  
 ṭZvgvi ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Z cvB, ṭ<sup>n</sup> cvB, kixṭi kixi Lvb<sup>v</sup> X<sup>w</sup>k;  
 we<sup>o</sup>v<sup>b</sup> mg<sup>j</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭj c Rb<sup>ṭ</sup>g<sup>z</sup>i w<sup>u</sup>g l ṭṭg ṭK<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>q nvi vB  
 ṭZvgvi ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Z cvB, ṭ<sup>n</sup> cvB, ṭZvgvṭ<sup>u</sup>K wK cvB!  
 (m<sup>v</sup>i<sup>v</sup>i<sup>v</sup>Z kxZivZ)

Kvb t̄cṭZ Av<sup>u</sup>Q, ṭg<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Q KweZvM<sup>o</sup>š<sup>u</sup> w<sup>b</sup>mM<sup>ṭ</sup>cō<sup>ḡ</sup>x mste<sup>u</sup> b<sup>k</sup>xj bv<sup>u</sup>M<sup>u</sup>i Kgb L<sup>ṭ</sup>R  
 c<sup>v</sup>ṭe Avš<sup>ṭ</sup>k<sup>u</sup><sup>3</sup>, ci g<sup>v</sup>Z<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>q<sup>i</sup> m<sup>v</sup>š<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> | Av<sup>n</sup>Z-Av<sup>c</sup>-ṭ<sup>u</sup> ü<sup>u</sup> q, Av<sup>b</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> -mÜ<sup>v</sup>x AvZ<sup>u</sup>  
 KweZvi KvQ ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>K ṭcṭZ P<sup>v</sup>q mÄ<sup>x</sup>ebx m<sup>v</sup>av, c<sup>ḡ</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Zi gṭZv Ae<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> k<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> v, m<sup>n</sup>hv<sup>ṭ</sup>xi  
 mng<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>Zv, Ab<sup>f</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> ṭ<sup>u</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Z, Aw<sup>f</sup>ÁZvi m<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> k<sup>u</sup>, Akōi Drm-ṭ<sup>u</sup>Q<sup>v</sup>vi J<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> cō<sup>ḡ</sup>ḡi  
 c<sup>j</sup> K Ges Avṭiv AṭbK wKQ<sup>u</sup> | i"ex ingvṭbi KweZvi Avṭe<sup>u</sup> b Dṭc<sup>ṭ</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> Kievi  
 bq | Zui k̄a-ṭm<sup>v</sup>b<sup>v</sup> Avg<sup>v</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup> i AvKó Kṭi | hZ i<sup>u</sup>ṭ<sup>u</sup>, Kvb t̄cṭZ ṭk<sup>v</sup>b<sup>v</sup>i B<sup>u</sup>Qv Z<sup>x</sup>e<sup>ṭ</sup>  
 nq ZZ |

K\_wkí xi wšwpp

ikx` Kixg cãvbZ K\_vmwvWZ`K| Avi erb wkwfjZ AvaybK evOvj i Rxebwkí x  
wnfkte eisj vt`tki Dcb`vmmvntZ` Zui Avmb wewkó I `Zšj| evfi wU Dcb`vm  
wj tL t\_tg AvtQb wZwb, Zv-I cãq t`o hM ntj v| cflvNvZ cãZcfl ntq  
`votqfQ Zui mwó, G Avgv` i Rtb` eob `fM`i | GLvfb Zui Dcb`vm bq,  
Avgiv Avtj vPbv Kitev cãU wbtq| Abvvetbi cãvm tbtv K\_wkí xi wšwpp  
MwZcKvZ`K|

ikx` Kixgi hvezxq cãU GK gj vtUi tfZi Avgiv tctq hvB; ÓcãU-mgtM  
itqfQ Zui cKwvZ wZbLwb cãUší mKj cãU Ges AMšZ cvPwU tj Lv|  
cã½Z, tj LvU Li RMtZ ikx` Kixgi cãek Pwj -tki `ktKi cãgvtãntj I  
KtqK eQti i e`earfb wZwb tj LvU tQto t`b Ges cpi vq wj LtZ`i` Ktib  
lvU i`itZ| cãg Dcb`vfmB Ktib emRgv| ÓDEg cy`lõ ARB Kti  
tmngtqi bvgRv`v cy`vi ÓAv`gRx cy`vi Ó| Gfite wZwb Aí mgtqi tfZi  
epEi cvKmgvtRi `wó AvKI`Y mg`hb| Zte Zui cãg cãUší ÓAvi GK  
`wóKvY0 tetivq EbbeYB mvtj, ejv Pij Gi Awakvsk i PbvB Awki `ktK  
i wPZ| hv I cãg cãU tj tLb wZwb AvlvbZ, XvKv wektv`vj tqi BstivR  
wefvMi tmvgvvti cãVZ ÓmwntZ` tmUtgUwvj Rg0-Gi Revte| wclqu tek  
Ab`i Kg| t`Lv ht`Q mgvtj vPbvi mgvtj vPbv Kiv, wKsev wktl`Yi e`et`Q` ev  
bZb fvI` Dc`vcfb AwfctqB Zui cãUcãvmti mPbv| GB `ewkó cti  
ZvtK Z`vM Ktib, eis wZwb cãtU jgk ntq DvtfQb mim mgvtj vPbvLi |  
cwi wGZ K`tb e`3 Kti fQb Mfxi Dcj wã| ÓAvi GK `wóKvY0 Mš` cKwvZ  
`wóKvY I `wófvz wbtq Avtj vPbvq cãetki AvtM etj tbqv hvK th tkej  
K\_vmwvntZ`i wktl-Y I gj`vqY Ktibwb wZwb, etj fQb KweZv wbtq|, Avi  
`šjZPvi Y Kti fQb wZb Kvj Rqx mwvntZ`K Avey mqx` AvBqpe, `mq` gRZev  
Avj x I mgtik emj | tktlv`Rtbi m½ Zui wj `vi`Y mL`| cãg `Rtbi  
eUzj tZv meRbwew Z|

Mší K\_vmwvntZ` cte`tj LtKi ce@Zi`I cieZi`th-mKj K\_vmwvntZ`Ki  
Dcb`vm/Mí wbtq Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqfQ Zui v ntj b: Aveyi`k` (tj LtKi AMR),  
kl KZ I mgvb, AveyBmrvK, Avnmb niexe, knx`j -vn Kvqmi, nmbv AwRRj  
nK, kl KZ Avj x, gvngj j nK, ngvqeb Avntg` I Avgv` Qdv| Gt`i cãvbZ

GKw Kti Dcb`vm/Mí wbtq wZwb wktl` Avtj vPbv Kti fQb| ejvB evuj` th  
GBme Avtj vPbv eK wi wfdtqi cwi wa Qwotq eü`i chS`we`ZZ ntqfQ| ikx`  
Kixg `k I `Kvtj i cUfwgtZ ti tL i PbvKgMj vtK eS DVtZ tPtqfQb  
Ges KLtbv KLtbv wktmwtZ`i m½ tmmtei Zj bv LtRfQb| wZwb tj LtKi  
fvlv, fvz, cãYZv wbtqB tkej cãeDl vcb Ktibwb, Pwi`mgñi AvPiY I  
cwi YwZ wbtq| AwfgZ Dc`vcb Kti fQb| Mí ev Dcb`vmtK hw` et`fi m½  
Zj bv Kwí, Zte ejv Pij, wZwb tkKotK thgb `úk`KtZ tPtqfQb tZgwb  
cvZvi ifc-im-MÜ GgbwK Zvi tfZi KvvtvgtKI e`vLv Kti fQb tPtqfQb|

j`flYxq ntj v, wvUbtj AbjmvUrmv Zui gb, `^Q Zui `wó| ejvi K\_v etj  
tdtjb AKctU, K\_vi gvic`wP hvb bv, e`w3-K\_vmwvntZ`Ki gtlv i wK  
ZvKvb bv| fvzlv Ntivqv, thb mvgtbi tktvK Df`tk` Kti ej fQb,  
mgvtj vPbvi cãwv Z fve-fvvi GZUKzctivqv wZwb Ktib bv| GtKvfi `Kxq  
fvzZ wbtRi e`3e` Dc`vcb Ktib| hvi t`tn wgtk`vK imggZv, cãbZv;  
tfZti etq Pij hv`i Rj| GtKKUv cãU AvqZtbl bwZ`xN` hv I  
KweZv`fite ZvtZ cy`vK h\_vw`e eütkšwK wktl-Y| wZwb Rvtbb, gZ  
GKUv gZje ntq I tV cãqk, ZvB wbtRi e`w3`v`fxb m`f`tk`i K\_v `šjY  
Kwítq w`tZ tftj b bv| tj LtKi Df`tk AtgvN cãeQto t`qv thb Zui GKw  
`i Kwí KvR| gti wRAvmv wZwb gtb ivLb bv, miwmi tj LtKi KvQ  
tZvtj b| thgb Ómh`Nj ewodi mōv AveyBmrvKti KvQ Ztj fQb `wU cãe:  
ÓRq\_b Qvov Avi Kviv gta`B wZwb Ófvj vōi wUUtclwlv t`LtZ tctj b bv  
tKb? if I Ai`fi j ovB? Ai`fi cvj vlv eC` tenk fvwi ntq hvq bwk`?  
cãetZj vq ikx` Kixgi thgb Avb`, tZgwb wGZ ev mngZ cãvktl` tbB  
Zui mvgv`Zg wãv| Avey mqx` AvBqpe AbjvMx wZwb| Zui iex` PP`K  
cigvōh`mwvntZ`Avb Ktib| Zvicil etj b : ÓAek` Zui (AvBqpe) wKQy wKQy  
gšte` th wRvbmUv cwi`vi ntqB wj tmLvfb wKQy v Kñwv Kv`Zui Kti t`q0|  
Avi tmRtb`B ikx` Kixg iex` bvt\_i `wU MwZbvU` k`vgv I PÉwvj Kv wbtq  
c`K cãU wj tL fQb| wKŠ`G`\_tj vl wK Kg Kñwv Kv RvMvq?

KweZvi Avtj vPbvq ikx` KixgtK Abe`` gtb nq| Kvevtj vPbv th KweZvi  
gtZv hv`yRvMvq Zvi ASZ GKw D`vniY t`evi tj vf mseiy Kti fQb Pvb bv|  
D`wZvU i Pbv i K w`tq thgb PgrKvi, e`Abvi w`K w`tq tZgwb Zvrch`Y`  
Avgv`i cãg AvaybK Kwe Avej tnvmtbi ÓW. GBP. tij Ltq0 KweZvU  
m`útK`wZwb ej fQb : mg`-Q` tK Ql`Lv LvLvLv bvbv Lvbv Kti w`tqfQb Kwe|  
jvBtbi tktl gwRgtZv wj etmtQ, Df`v tmtQ| th cãZfv me wbggtK j`Nb  
Kti l wbtRi Rb` GK Avj v`v wbgg`Zui Kti tbq, GLvfb tmB cãZfvktB  
t`LtZ cwrQ| tmB AZ`vōh`wbtqgi hv`fZ KweZvU cãZvU ktai m½ cieZi`  
ktai wj Kvfb wngdwb gtZv evRtZ`vK| Abcōm, hgK, Avi jvBtbi  
tfZti wj th mej cãE kmi`xKi MwZteM`Zui Kti fQb, Zv wW. GBP.

tij l tqi Mwoi Pvkq tbB | wKŠ' Pvi w tKi wbmM°Mwo \_wvgtq BwAb WfBfvii jvBtbi eid Avi cv\_i mvd Kiv; PovBtqi ŌAvtivrŋ Ges DZivBtqi ŌAetivrŋ, tij Mwoi tgnPiv, wQUKvrbv gšī AMŌwZ wki xgvbtm tmB ZclvbB Ztj tq | A` ŋi KivAbR-NvK KvbPb SbSb RsNv etj wekuj ceZk½tK tftŌ , wotq w tqtQb wK tZgwb Aej xj vq, thfvte wZwb PrtbgwUj cebtK Lvb Lvb Kti w tqtQb ŌAvi GK `wotKvYŌ wotq K\_vi Swc eŪ Kivi AvtM GKwU K\_v ejtZB nte | Aveymax` AvBqpe l `mq` gRZev Avj xi mwibta` Avtmb tj LK tek Afieqtm Ges e`w³ l mōv wntkte `ŌRtbb Zui l ci Qvqwe`vi Kti wotq b | GB `β gbxl x m`utK°tj Lvq wZwb Avti KUz w j` w i qv ntj B cvitZb | `wZPvi Yl GZ KcY`fvex nq?

AZxZ nq bZb cpivq  
i kx` Kixg ivRbxwZ welaq i Pbv, "ŌtK VwB w`tj b ŌAZxZ nq bZb cpivqŌ bvtgi c\_zK MŌŠ; tmLvtb mwntZ`i mgvšivtj m½xZ Ges wewPĪ welaq wotq tj Lv M`l RvqMv tctj v | Zte mwntZ`-ms`wZ welaq tj Lv tjlwLb eBwUj cāv b m`u` | GKwU tmwgbvii Rtb` ŌDcb`vfm `x-cj`tli m`uK°wktivbvtg cēŪ i Pbv KitZ wltq wZwb tek wKŌy Dcb`vm cvW Ktib th\_tjv m`utK°Zui weARtbnPZ imA Avrfgz e`³ Kti tQb ce@Zx°MŌŠ` ŌAvi GK `wotKvYŌ-Gi wewfbocēŪ | A\_P ŌDcb`vfm `x-cj`tli m`uK°cēŪwUj cwimi tctj v eZŌv b eBtq | GwU tek eo tj Lv | ga`AwiktZ iwPZ GB cēŪ tj LK Dcb`vfm i AwŪmŪtZ Avtj v tdtj tdtj bvx-cj`tli mij l Rulj m`utK°P` t fcmŪv b Kti tQb | gRv KitZl Ōrtobwb wZwb, ejtQb : eŌti ci eŌi f`lv-tctŪ \_vKtj B th tqtq` i thšeb D\_tj l tV, GB Lei wU i ay Avgt` i Dcb`vfm B cvl qv hvq |

ŌAZxZ nq bZb cpivqŌ eBwUj bvg Mōy Kti tQb tj LK th-iPbwUj wktivbvg t\_tK Zvi welaq kwšwbKZtbi kwšš` e tNvtl i tmB tj LwU, th-tj Lvq bRi`j welaq kwšš` e āvš-gšē` Kti tQb | Zte MŌŠi m½xZ welaq i Pbvctē`kwšš` t` e m`uK°Z GKwU tj Lvq l B tj LwUj ht\_ō cpi`w³ AvtQ | bRi`tj i Mvbi Avqmxgv wotq mskqcKvkKvix l B i ex` m½xZwki xi K\_vq i kx` Kixg GZUvB DtEwRZ ntqŌtj b th Zui Kj g t\_tK tei`tj v Ggb evK` : kwšwbKZb GK wētkl ai tbi ms`wZi mwZKvMvii cwiyZ ntqŌj | Zt` i cwimai evBti th RMr tmLvtb th wewfbel wewPĪ m`u` AvtQ kwšwbKZbx i wPZ Zv DēY`ntZ cvti bv | ...

Ōevsj v GKvfwgxi GKwU mfvŌ t\_tK wcti l wZwb cŌZwqv RvbtZ wj tLtQb cēŪ | t` Lv hvf`Q cKwkwZ i PbvB tKej bq, gtA Kw\_Z mwirwZ`K AvrfgzKl wZwb `i`Zzi m½ wotqŌb Ges tLjvLwjj Zui wfbgZ cKvk Kti tQb | i ex` bvt\_i mwj wotq (GgbwK Zui cj -wPŠw-wotq l) GB MŌŠl AvtQ GKwkaK

cēŪ | GgbwK wki -mwntZ` wotq eyx`xβ wbr`^gz cKvtki mgatq evi evi wcti tMtQb i ex` bvt\_i Kvq | GB wcti hv l qv wotq gRv KitZl KmEZ bb wZwb | e`vKUMn GB evK`wU j`ŋ` Ki`b : ŌAvevi i ex` bvt\_i fvlvi KvqŌb wcti hvB (m`vi, Avcwb wK bvtŌvovē`v?)Ō | i kx` Kixtgi th tKvrbv tj Lvq cvl qv hvte Ggb mcŌy fiv½gv | LULtU M`xi wKsev fivte M`M`N` cŌwjj Z M`i Pbv i GB `β Pj t\_tK kZ nvZ `ŋi Zui KÉ`↑ tetR l tV wbr`^e`w³tZ; Ōt` , `^Ōt` | ejtZ cŌjā nw`Q, gvb` mwntZ` wotq Ggb tLvtgRwvR AvCvi AwiktK Avi tKvrbv mgvtj vPK ev fvl`Kvi Avj vc Ktibwb (Ōtj tLwbŌ kāUv e`tj t` qv hvK) | Zui `kwī K wetePbv l cwī kwj Z gj`vqb cvtK i wki tevatK brov w tq hvq, begj`vq tbi t`ŋĪ `Zwi tZ mrvqZv Kti |

ŌAZxZ nq bZb cpivqŌ MŌŠ` ŌivRbxwZŌ l ŌwewaŌ Dcwtivbvtg `wU Astk wkwUj gtZv i Pbv itqtŌ | G\_tj vtZ mwntZ`i welaq Avkq thi Kg RvqMv Kti wotqŌ, tZgwb G\_tjv ntq DtVtŌ mwntZ`i mwm³ mvgvwrK tgtmR | AvZ`cuj wai cvkvcwk G\_tjvi tKvrbv tKvrbwU tZ i`tq t`qv ntqtŌ AvZ`cwi Ptqi exR | Ōcŋ½lv cvwK`wb bvtgi tj Lv t\_tK Ztj w`wŌ : Awg ti wU l tjj Kvb tctZ gw³ h`x`i LeivLei i bZvg Ges Aaxi AvMŌn Atc`ŋv KiZvg Kte Avgt` i gw³ thv`viv evsj vt`kK `vaxb Kiteb | tZgwb Kvb tctZ ti wU tZ wPku KtgUwvi i bZvg | i tB AtbtKB Avōh`ntZ cvti b th, Awg gbcŌy w`tq PvBZvg, tU÷ tLjvq cvwK`wb Rqjvf Ki`K | cvwK`vbi wPkuUvi iv tZv tKvrbv Aciva Ktibwb | MYnZ`vq Zt` i tZv tKvrbv fvgKv tbB | ...Ō

wewa Astk weL`vZ tj LK bxi`P>` tPšajx m`štŪ tj LtKi gšē` Ztj w`tq cēŪ-mgtMŌ tkl MŌŠi Avtj vPbvq hve | wZwb wj LtQb : wn> ymgvR `ŌPvi Rb gvĪ bxi`P>` tPšajx \_vKtj wn> ygmuj g `v½vi Rb` Avi tKvrbv mvcŌ wqK ŌBmyŌi ` i Kvi nte bv | GB e`w³wU AtbK we`v ARŌ Kti tQb wKŠ`bv Kitj B fvjtj v Ōj | Kvi Y, wZwb htZvB weŌvb ntqtQb ZtZvB AŪKvti cŌek Kti tQb |

gtbi Mnbt tZvgvi gj wZLwv

gtbi Mnbt tZvgvi gj wZLwv, tft½ tft½ hvq gŋŌ hvq evte evti ...Kvbbevj vi Mvl qv Mvb | Kvbbevj vi Kvjt htZv bwiqKv ŌŌtj b Zt` i i kx` Kixg GtKkU Avj`v dj wntkte wetePbv Kti tQb, Avi cŋiv KvbbwUj gh`v w`tqtQb Kvbbevj vtK | GB Kvbbevj vi gZi msev` cto wZwb th-iPbwUj wj Ltj b Zvi wktivbvg t\_tKB Pqb Kitj b MŌŠi bvg | evsj v Pj wPĪ Ōrov l cvōvtZ`i wntbgve`w³ Zj welaq e` ntqtŌ Zui AvtMi eBtqi i Pbv | GB eBtqi Awakvsk tj Lv msev` cŋi Kj vg-ŋjav wbejēi wbtgē i wPZ ntj l AvajbK ms`wZevb gtbi Ges GKB m½ mwntZ`i wntKi wPE-ŋjav tglvbtvi KvRwUj Kti tMtQ | Zui AvtMi `ŌwU eBtqi cāv b `ŌwU `ewko`N mwntZ`i wētk-lY l gj`vqb Ges

mwnZ`v½tbi bvbv gpxi bvbv gZi wfbgZ Dc`vcb, eZ@vb Mšl Dcw`Z |  
iek`tnj mæútk® Avtj vKcvZ AvtQ Aeawi Zfvte, etj tQb, iek`wPšv  
Aj t¶B Avgv` i wPim½x ntq `vtK; Avtjv AvtQ wtkU I tUnbm Zvi Kv` i  
K\_v | GgbwK nVvr t`Lv my`ix tqtq` i K\_vl AvtQ bvbv Ri`wi K\_v Avotj ,  
mwe`vfi | 0ivM-AbjvM0 i PbwMjZ t`LwQ eZ@vb AvtjvPtKi DvQjvq wKQy  
nvtm`v¾j K\_v wj tLqOb : 0...GkwU e`vsK t`Lv GK hpeZxi th-eY@wU Avwg  
w`tqQ, tmBUKzcv Kti gvi`d ivqrvb LpeB AvKó ntqtQb etj gtb ntjv | Zui  
wKvbwU Rvbv `vKtj wZwb mæeZ Z¶wY tmLvrb t`šo w`tZb | wKš`gvi`d  
nqtZv Rvrbv bv, wKvbw Rvbv `vKtj Zui AvtM, Avwg wbtRB tmB gwuj vi 0vti  
c0\_x@ntmte Dcw`Z nZvgN mg`-j ¾v-ki tgi gv\_v tLq|0  
mvgwRK `wqZpeva t`tK Lj mgtqi g¶LvK mwi tq wZwb evi evi t`tL wbtqtQb  
mtZ`i tPniv | AvZci ivRbwZtK wZwb AvigY Kti tQb GtKevti `Kxq  
fwbztZ | AcwZKi K\_v ej evi Rtb` Ai`wPKi kã c0qvM Ktibw | GK tcvqv  
Pvtj i Rtb` GK e`w³ Qvi KvNvtZ wbnZ | Aci `kRb AvnZ nl qvi NUbv wbtq  
wj LtZ wMtq wZwb ej tQb : 0Gw`tK c0ve DvvtQ GgwC Avi gš¶`i Aw`R  
m¶hvM-mæav evortbv tnvK | GZw`b tZv RvbZvg GgwCZi Avi gwšZi t`ktmevi  
Rb` | GLb t`LwQ, t`tki Ae`v hvB tnvK, Zvt`i Ae`v fvttjv nl qv PvB | 0  
Avgv` i mgv¶Ri eú AvtMi ev`eZvi Kw\_Z wPtT`i wK GZUKzcv eZ@ ntqtQ?

AMšZ i Pbvq wej w`Z `xKvfi w³  
ikx` Kixtgi wZbLwb c0Mš i AtpK i Pbvq cvVK cteb AvZ¶Rexbi `¶ ,  
mwnZ`fpebi evBti | GKRb e`w³ i Mfxi fvebv I wewa tevtai cwi Pq |  
c0U-mgtM0 AMšZ Astki `i`ZcY@w`K nt`Q AKctU RxbK\_v Dv vcb |  
AvR t`tK mvto Pvi `kK AvtM hLb Zui c0g Dcb`vm 0DEg cj`l0 tetivq  
ZLb ZvtZ 0ej vevuj ` GB Dcb`vtmi me K0w cvl`-cvlx mæuY@Kvi wK0N GB  
evK`wU DrKxY@Kti wQttj b | A\_P 0DEg cj`l0 bvtgi c0tU wZwb wbtmstKvP  
Rvbt`Qb th, Dcb`vmU eujvstK AvZ¶RwK | GB eBtq Zui ever-gv I  
Ae`ewN AMR fvBtqi c0ZKwZ AvtQ | tqtRv fvB etj htK wPwZ Kiv ntqtQ  
wZwb tj LtKi PZL`fvB | ikx` Kixg Avt¶c Kti ej tQb, 0AvR Zviv tKD tetP  
tbB | wKš`Dcb`vmU cotj Zvt`i LtR cvB; wKš`nv Kcvj , tj Lvcovi ¶tgZvl  
nwi tquQ | 0  
i aywbtRi Rxb bq, etiY` K\_wkíx`mq` I qvj xDjvni Rxbti LEvsktKl  
wZwb wPwZ Kti tQb tgrnbxqfvte | 0mq` I qvj xDjvni mt½ GKwU w`b0 cotj  
Zui Ašt½ cwi Pq tttj | ZvtK ikx` Kixg ch¶e¶Y Kti tQb GKbmt½ GKRb  
Jcb`wmK Ges eUz`vbxq AbtRi `wotZ | e`w³MZ `šZPvi Ygj K th-KqwU  
tj Lv AvtQ GB c0U-mgtM0tm`\_tj vi tfZi metPtq tmiv I D0Zvq mAwieZ  
i Pbv tevaKwi GuU | `æwko` Abhvq tj LK GB tj LvZi Kvj Rqx K\_wkíxi

mwoKtg® msw¶B A\_P ZvrchEY@gj`vqb Kti tQb |  
Dcmsvfi ej tev ikx` Kixtgi c0U Avgv` i gbbkxj i Pbvaviq GtKevti  
bZb GKwU `¶ Gtb w`tqtQ | c0U th GZ `¶y m¶cv`, nvtm`v¾j ,  
evuj`ewRZ Ges e`w³Zi`úp ntZ cvti Zvi D`vniY thb Avgiv GB c0g  
tcjvg |

# tj Ltki cij -vi tj Ltki cPvi

^^wbK msev`cT gvtSgta" mwnZ" cij -vi welqK weAwB tetivq, ZvtZ t`Lv hvq tKvfbv mwnZ" msMVB ev`Zi qv dvDfUkb mwnZ"i KtqKw kvLvq cij -vi t`evi e`vcti Zvt`i gtbvevmbvi K\_v Rvbvq| ejv nq cKvkZ bZb eBtqi `B ev wZbnU Kti Kwc Zvt`i Kvhv`tq tcsTQ w`tZ| fveLvbn Ggb N Avgiv cij -viti i t`vKvb Ltj wQ, tj LKMY`tj`tj Gtm tZvgv`i eB Rgv w`tq hvl, weA wePvi Ke` hvPvB evQvB Kti t`Lteb, eB e`et`Q`-wetePbv Ki`teb; Zvi ci tNwl Z nte cij -vi | mZivs Avi wej`bq, eB Rgv w`b, ejv tZv hvq bv, hw`j vBM`v hvq|

Avgvi tZv gtb nq bv tKvfbv AvZm`sbtevam`ubetj Ltki cTq| IB ai`bi cij -vi cOj vftb mvov t`qv mae| wbtRi tj Lv eBtqi Kwc wbtq cij -vi cOvb KZet`q| i Ovi`ntq, Avte`bdi d`cY Kti Rvi tetvW` ZEtZvj vk Kiv mae| weKí c\_c0kR nqtZv ej`teb, tj LK tKb wbtR eB Rgv t`teb, cKvkK AvtQb bv| wZnb welqW t`Lteb| Awg GKK0 fVM wbdQZv w`tq ej wQ, `qs tj Ltki gvg` AvMh Avi ZvMv`v Ovov tKvfbv cKvkKB ÷K t`tK eB tei Ki`teb bv| cij -vi tZv Avi cKvkKtK t`qv nt`Q bv, nt`Q tj LKtK| ZvOvov cy`Ke`emvq`i GZ mgq tKv\_vq cWtKvq cij -viti weAwB wbtq Zrci nI qvi! GUvB ev`eZv|

Zvntj tj LKB tkl chS-eB Rgv t`qvi e`e`v Ktib, Zv bv ntj Ggb weAwBi dtj vAvt cij -Z nI qvi Lei KvMtR tetivq Kxfvte| f3 cvVK wbdqB Zui wcdj tj Ltki eB msMh Kti cij -viti Rtb` Rgv t`b bv| Avgvi gtb nq cij -vi cOvb KZet`q|iB`wqZi cij -Z nI qvi Rtb` wetePbvi`we`vi Mbsmg`ni GKw Zvuj Kv Kti tm`tjv wKtb tdjv| tm`tq`t cKvkKiv Zvt`i wetkl Kvgktb eB w`tZ Kvc` Ki`teb etj gtb nq bv| cij -viti Rtb` thgb evtRU \_vtK, tZgub Zvi KvPv gvj A\_` eB tKbvi Rtb`l evtRU \_vKtZ nte| Avi Aek`B msik-ó wettq Awf`ARbt`i hv` Ki`tZ nte eB wbePb ev Zvuj Kv`Zwi i Rtb`| G LvZi A\_`ivl ivLtZ nte| Zvntj B cij -vi cOvtbi t`q`t cOZómbKZv Avmte| tj LKt`i Am`sbti nuZ t`tK evPvfbv hvte| Avgvi GB cOvebvq Amšb ntZ cvtib cij -vi t`tbAj viv, wKs` tj LK-cKvkKiv, GgbwK cvKivl GKgZ nteb etj Avkv iwL|

2.

tj Ltki mwnZ`fvebv mae`utK`Rvbi Rtb` Zwi mv`qvrKvi KvR Avtm, cwZ mwnZ`i im Av`v`tb bZb gv`v hv` I ntZ cvti | hw` I tj LKtK weivU wntkte Dc`vctbi Rtb`, LwZ evovfbvi cKti Ask wntkte| Dti k`gj Kfvte KLtbv KLtbv tKvfbv tKvfbv tj Ltki mv`qvrKvi OA`viti A0 Kiv nq| wetkl t`votl tetivq| Avevi mwZ`Kviti cOZ fvebv mwnZ`Kt`i mv`qvrKvi l Mfxi Mh`si tFZi bZb mLe`ti gZv wj Uj gv`wvRtb Ovov nq tetivq| knx`j Rvni evsj vt`tki `i`ZcY`GKRb K\_wkix, A\_P` wbtKi`vctU mwnZ` cvZvq Zui tj Lv tPvtLB cto bv; C`msL`vq`vtK bv Dcb`vm| P`vbtj P`vbtj bvUK ev wmi qvj nq bv| tj Lv`Zwi ntj GtKevti eB nq tetivq| huiv covi Zvuv wKB LtR LtR wktb ctob| Zwi tek KwU Mt`i AvKvi tQvULvtUv Dcb`vtmi gZv| AZUv t`um w`tZ maeuv`tKiv iwR bb, bwnK Zvi mt` maeuv` Kt`i thvMvthvM tbB N bwnK wZnbB LwU mwnZ` cWt Kv wKsev wj Uj gv`wvRb Ovov wj LtZ AvMh teva Ktib bv, Rvnb bv| AtbK w`b Zwi mt` thvMvthvM tbB| GK`kK AvtM mwnZ` gvwmK OgvU0-tZ mEi`ktKi gv` GKRB K\_vmwvZ`tKi mv`qvrKvi tewitqutjv, wZnbB knx`j Rvni, `f fvlx wbfZPvix GKRb AKZ`vi wbeo` tj LK, tckvq mi Kvi x PvKti| cti gvU0i Rtb` wZnb Avgv`K GKwU Mí I w`tqutj b| OAi`UZx0 mwnZ`cTí mv`qvrKviti wZnb Rvbvt`Qb IB Mí wU ( Avgv`i KwU wkt`i BvZvnm) wZnb Ggbfvte wj LtQb th, th tKd Zv mntR cotZ cviteb bv, Kó Kti cotZ nte| 22 cOve`vcx GB mv`qvrKvi cojvg tmw`b; Kw`b AvtM Zvii B Mí wbtq wbgvZ GK NvUvi Pj wPí Odj Kgví0-Gi cwí Pvj tKi KvqOI knx`j Rvnti i K\_v`ibjvg| wmtbgwU t`Lvi wes`gví AvMh t`Lv w` wZnb, wZnb AvtQb wbtRi tj Lv`wLi tFZti Avt`vcvš-tmavfbv| AtnZK AvZ`cOj tbB| mgvRtK chfe`qY Kti Ptj tQb wbeofvte| Zwi cOg Dcb`vtmi bvg O`Rxb I ivR`wZK ev`eZv0, bvg i`tb cOUMS` etj gtb nq bv wK? wKs` evsj vt`tki K\_vmwvZ` hv`ev`-eZvi GKwU mv`R D`vni Y GB Dcb`vmwU covi ci IB bvgKi YtK LpB mclj gtb nq|

knx`j Rvnti Avti KwU Dcb`vm Otm ivtZ cwYgv wQj 0 mae`U mv`qvrKvi MhYKvixi cKkel tj Ltki Reve ueu`Ztj w`wQ :

*PAj Avkivd* : Avcbvi Otm ivtZ cwYgv wQj 0 GKRb cwZZv, tm Rxb w`tq GKRb gvby`tK i`qV Kti wQj | Avgiv t`wL th GKRb cOZw0Z iv`qim iveYtK gvbtKj gayn`b`É gvngvbt`i fvgKvq AeZxY`Kti wQj b| Avcnb wK Gt`q`t GKRb AvDUKv ÷ I gv`vtK tmi Kg mvej t`gkb w`tZ tP`tqutj b?

*knx`j Rvni* : G`vemuj DUw, GK`g e`vcvUv ZvB, GUv

GK`g Kbkvmwj Kiv| G t¶¶t¶ tqtqU gti hvl qvi cti ev  
th tj vKwU¶K tm ev¶vtj v, cieZ¶ch¶q th mgtqi eY¶v Kiv  
ntqtQ, GB tqtqU bi bvg Kti Kti Kiv ntqtQ| GKUv  
tj tgb¶Uk¶bi g¶Zv : tqtqUv¶K fv¶j vevmteb, tqtqtj vK¶K  
gv\_vq ivLteb, ev¶i ev¶i ej v ntqtQ| Ges GUV Aek`B  
Avk;`-Kivi Rb`|

Avmtj I B Dcb`v¶m tj LK mgv¶Ri t¶v¶L AM¶Yxq GKRB bixi gvbl -mE¶vK,  
Zvi gvbwEK ¶Yi weivUZ¶K gungwšZ Kti¶Qb|  
AvRKvj ivZviwZ Mí tj Lv Avi ivZviwZ Zv Qvcv¶bvi ¶¶vZKi ev`eZvi w`¶K  
Avgv¶`i `w¶ AvKI¶¶ Kti¶Qb knx`j Rwi | Avi tK bv Rv¶b fv¶j v mwnZ`  
PURj w` Zwi nq bv, c¶bi w` b GK gv¶m C`msL`vi digv¶qm Dcb`vm c¶Z  
ntq th¶Z cv¶i, wKš`mwnZ`i R¶b` mRbkxj Zvi K¶Vvi mvabvi c¶qvRb c¶o,  
GKwU M¶i i Rb` GK eQi I L¶¶ teuk mgq bq hw` tj Lv nq ¶Avgv¶`i K¶Uj  
wK¶i i BwZnm¶-Gi g¶Zv GKwU Mí |

## mwnZ`i mvgwRK `vq c¶h¶½

mwnZ`K¶K mgv¶R emevm Ki¶Z nq| wZvb mvgwRK gvbl, ZvB Aek`B Zui  
mvgwRK `vq Av¶Q| eis wKQy teukB itqtQ| mgv¶Ri c¶ZwU gvbl i B  
mvgwRKfvte KiYxq c¶bi weiq\_v¶K| tm\_tjv h\_vh\_fvte cvj b Kij tmB  
e`w³¶K Avgiv mvgwRK etj\_wK| mgv¶Ri i wZbwiZi evBti tM¶j Zv¶K evj  
mgvRweivax ev AmvgwRK| m¶avi Y th tKv¶bv mgvRex gvbl i Zj bvg whvb  
tj Lv¶j wL Kti b Zui mvgwRK `vq A¶bK teuk Ges Ab`i Kg| Kvi Y wZvb Zvi  
tj Lvi gva`tg mvgwRK msKU¶K I m¶evb¶K c¶KvK Kti b| mgv¶Ri ¶Z¶K,  
cZ¶bv¶¶ ev`eZv¶K mbv³ Kiv, wek-IY Kiv, Ges DE¶i¶Yi c\_wb¶`Rbv `vbl  
Zui `wqZcwiwai t¶Zti c¶o| GKRB tj L¶Ki i Pbv e¶Rb¶K c¶fwEZ Kivi  
¶¶gZv iv¶L etj I tj L¶Ki mvgwRK `vtqi K\_v t¶v¶t¶v¶i D`Pwi Z nq| Avi  
tj LK hw` nb mRbkxj wKsev gbbkxj Zvntj Zui I ci AmcZ nq `wq¶Zi  
we¶kI ¶i`fvi | mgKv¶j i mgv¶Ri gvbl i `c¶el msM¶g I KvZi Zv I t¶ra I  
Avi I A¶bK wKQj Av¶e`bgq c¶Kv¶ki fvi Zui I c¶i B Z¶j t`qv nq| gvbl  
ntq¶l thgb A¶bK gvbl i `wqZ¶v¶b\_v¶K bv, tZgvb tj LK ntq¶l A¶bK  
tj L¶Ki B tj LKmj f`KZ`¶v¶b\_v¶K bv| `vq teva Kti b bv wZvb mgv¶Ri c¶Z,  
Kv¶j i c¶Z, gvbl i c¶Z| Kv¶j i ev¶y Zui AvZpi Zvi cvj K Q¶Z cv¶i bv|  
Pivc¶v¶ki gvbl i `y Rv Zui `¶tq tKv¶bv tXD tZv¶j bv| tj LK K¶Zv wev¶P  
DcvtqB bv wR¶ weievmx Ges we¶Ei wgvbi evmx ntq DV¶Z cv¶i b| Avevi PZi  
m¶eaver`x tj LK e`w³ ev ¶¶i`¶Mv¶xi c¶qvR¶b Kj g kvbvb, wKsev Lvcew` Kti  
ivLvi cwi Kí bvg AUj\_v¶Kb| ¶¶gZvev¶bi kv³ i tgRvR I MwZc¶KwZ etS hw`  
tj LK DcvL`vb, KweZv ev M`` tj tLb wKsev bv tj tLb, Zvntj e`w³ wntk¶te wZvb  
jvfevb tvvb wKsev m¶ev` wec¶`i nvZ t\_¶K i ¶¶v tctZ cv¶i b| wKš` Gfvte  
c¶KZ tj L¶Ki `vq Gvotq wZvb wbt¶Ri I `RwZi m¶½ GKai¶bi c¶Zvi Yv Kti b,  
m² bq, `j c¶Zvi Yv| GB tKškj ev ActKškj M¶h¶Yi gva`tg wZvb ewAZ Kti b  
mwnZ`¶K, cvWK¶K| ZLb Avi Zv¶K we¶et¶Ki gh¶vq Awfwl`³ Kiv P¶j bv,  
mgv¶Ri Avi cv¶Rb tckvRexi cv¶k ZLb Zv¶K Ae¶xj vq `vd Kw¶tq t`qv  
hvq|

b) bZwE¶Kiv ZK¶Ki¶Z cv¶i b, `bw`b ev`¶ei t¶Pniv ktā AvK¶Z nte tKb?  
`j ev`e `j mwnZ`i Dcv`vb| Kj v¶Kev`ev`xiv Avi I ej¶Z cv¶i b, tj LK  
hv L¶k wj Lteb, Zv¶K t`¶ki K\_v, gvbl i K\_v wj L¶ZB nte tKb? bv, tj L¶Ki  
Kj tgi I ci tKD bRi `w¶i Ki¶Qb bv, tm¶Yi Av¶i v¶ci kZ¶ R¶to t`qv nt`Q bv|



i ay`si Y Kwi tq t`qv n`Q Zvi I ci HwZnvmKfite AwcZ mvgwRK `wqtZi  
cñ½| t`kRto hLb wetkl agtq m=c0vtqi gvbti I ci cxob Pj tQ ZLb  
GKRb tj LK tçgfvi vZi c` Qucvteb bn Ggb wea tKD Avtvc Ki tQb bv  
GKRb mr tj LtKi tj Lvq tKvtr bv tKvtrvite Aek`B Avmte IB eePZvi  
AvsukK One, cZ`¶ ev cti v¶fite; wkwir Z ev wki nxbfite | 2010-G bv tnvK  
2021 mvtj I AvmtZ cvti | FYtLj wct i ms`wZ wk AvR`ii` nttqQ | 2002  
mvtj tei`tjv 0 ccj vi BtKvbwg : Avbccj vi Gtmm0 bvtgi A\_Øwiz welaqK  
MŠWJ | eBwJi cKvkbv Drmte MŠKvi A\_Øwizwe` W. I qwn`Dwi b gvnj  
etj tQb, e`vskS LtZi eo eo FYtLj wci NUbv wbtq Mtel Yv Ki tj Zv GKvati  
inm` I tivgV dcb`vm ntZ cvti | wZwb wR eB t`tK D`wZ w`tq etj b,  
FYtLj wci msAv GovtZ wKQymsL`K e`emvq I wki cwZ KZLwb mRbkxj Zvi  
cwi Pq w`ttqQb Zv eBtq Avtj vPbv Kiv nttqQ | GKRb A\_Øwizwet` i gj`vqY  
wb0qB i`tZi m½ MhY Ki tēb tKvtr kv³gvb K\_wkix; t`keimx cvteb  
tKvtr ZvrchEY`Dcb`vm | GfiteB mvgwRK `vq tglvteb tj LK | GB K\_v  
fiteZ Avgt` i fvtj v j vtM | A\_P wkt i Rb` wkt i mgwZ tj LtKiv nvmteb gj  
wltc, ej tēb, FYtLj wci tKvtr welaq ntj v GKUv gv`vi wcm i Pbi !  
AŠti t`ktçg Avi mgvri Kj`vYpŠv`vKtj GKRb tj LtKi c¶ Abpveb  
Kiv KwB bq th FYtLj vci c0qv Kxfite e`tj w`ttqQ evsj vt`tki mvgwRK  
tç¶vU | GKRb tglvZvRv FYtLj wci KvQ t`tK tKvtr bv tKvtrvite  
Aw`Rfite jvfevb nt`Qb GKRb mwnwZ`K, GKRb mvs`wZK tbZv, GKRb  
Ømr0 mism`, GKwU 0cMwZKxj 0 c0Z0vb | LpB tKŠZKKi wP, wbgG GK cwi n-  
vm! tMvUv welaqUv tLvj v tPvL wbtq mwVKfite t`Ltz cvti j` i ay0ti vgvAKi 0 ev  
0i ntm`vcb`vm0 bq, i vPZ ntZ cvti GKwUv K`vmK Dcb`vm | wKŠ`tK wj Ltēb  
tmB tj LvUv, hw` AvtMB wew nttq hvb wZwb IB mRbkxj e`v¼-j`ēbKvixi KvQ!  
ZvB tj LtKi mvgwRK `vtqi cKwU Mfxi I e`vck | evsj vt`tki eZgvb GemwW`  
ev`eZvq mvgwRK `wqZtevam`ubaeGKRb mr weteKevb kv³gvb mwnwZ`tKi  
D¾j D l vb GemwW`etj B gtb nq |  
t`tki Ab`Zg c0vb K\_wkix AvLZvi`¾vqvB Bwq qm K`vYvi`sktb gZi  
KtqK gym AvtM 0Avb` c j`vi 0 MhYi mgtq 0 tj LtKi `vq0 wktivvbtg th-  
e³e` w`ttqQ t j b Zvi tktl I KtqKw jvBb Avevi cw0 : AvR GB c j`vi wbtZ  
Avb` i m½ Avgvi GKUzms`KvPI nq`eKx | t`tki Kx RwiZi ms`wZi tMvovq  
bv wltq hw` wbtRi Avi eU` i Avi AvZwq`Rbt` i m`vZtmtZ `tLte` bvtKB  
j v j b Kwi tZv ZvtZ nqZ ga`weE Kx D`PwetEi mvgwqK D`ERbv mw0 nte, wKŠ`  
Zv t`tK Zvi v wbtRt` i Rxbhvctb thgb tKvtrv A`w` t teva Ki te bv, tZgbB  
crtē bv tKvbl tç0 Yv | Zv ntj Avgvi hveZwq mwnwZ`Kg`fue l`tZi cvtKi  
KvtQ gtb nte tbnvZB tZvZv e`tLvqmR |

### gj qum t`tK tgvmtj gDwi b

tevZvg wUc j ¶ wktj wglvi `¶i i Rbc` gntZB wlv0y Kti t`qv hvq; cagš-  
b`xtZ Rvj tçj tj Dtv Avtm nti K i Kg gvQ; my` bi`bvi xi wqj tb Rb¶ tbq  
gvbemšwb | GmeB tPvtL t`Lv hvq, A\_¶ Rj Rtj mZ` | wqvq Drcw` Z nq  
dmj | wKŠ` KweZv Kx Kvtr Avtm? Zvi AvtMi cKwKweZv i Pbv wK Avt` Š tKvtr  
Kg? bv, KweZv m`te` wekh` t`tK c\_w`extK evPvtZ cvti bv; i vNe`tevqvtj i  
`pwiZi i U` fivU Ki tZ tm e`\_`^` t`kvm`Ki Avmb Uj vtZ cvti bv KweZv;  
¶avtZP g¶vq eivl Ki tZ cvti bv `ØUKt i v`wU | KweZvi Gi Kg tKvtr ev`-  
e ¶lgZv tbB; tm tKvtr Pv¶m dj c0vb Kti bv | ZeyKweZv `vi`Y kv³ai |  
Zvi AvtQ welaq I gw`iv, teij I ej`g, N0j I NYwM0 tm wbtZ cvti c0ZtKva,  
ntZ cvti c0ZtK aK | KweZv KwcvtZ cvti wFZ, fj mwnwZK Ki tZ cvti fivZ |  
bzbtK mbv³ Kti, RxY`c jvZbtK beRb`w`tZ Pvq | metPttq eo K\_v gvbti  
gb wbtq KweZvi Kvi evi | gbtk tm kvš`Kti, Aw`i I Kti | gbtk tm AUj  
ivtL mZ` I my`ti motK, gbtk tm e`tj t`q, Rxbg`x Kti | KweZvi  
tmš`h`hv`K QvqQ tm Avi hvB tnvK gvbe nš`K bq | mf`Zweti vax bq,  
AUKviti DcvmK bq |  
Rxbvbt` i KvQ t`tK Avevi l cvw tbtēv | 0KweZv I K¼aveZx0 c0tU wZwb  
ej tQb, 0Kwe tK? Kwe tZv tmB gvbyB wlv0 mZ`tK Abfē Ki tZ cvti b Ges  
fivvi AvtēM c0wš i mwnvth` Avgv` i u`tqi wFZi tç00tq w`tZ cvti b | 0  
Kwe mZ`c0vi K etj B Ai tfi eskaiMY KweZvi `c¶Y Avcb Avcb K`vKvi  
g` t`tL ¶lā nttq j`vAvE ematq tdtj; Kwei i³ cvb Kivi Rtb` Dbv` nttq  
l tV | AvvdKvi Kwe teAvwgb gj qum`tK dvmmtZ Suij tqvQ t j v eY0v`x  
kvmKtMv0x | hw` I gj qum Agi, Ges c\_w`exi mKj c0Zev`x Kwei Atkl  
tç0 Yv | h¶M h¶M evsj vi Kwei i l ci l i`o nttqQ `t`kvm`Kiv | wbh0Zb  
wbcxob tbtg GtmtQ Kwei i l ci | GtZB wK c0wYwZ nttq hvq bv KweZv AtbK  
kv³ai? KweZvi ZxhR Zxti wex GK`j gvby bvtgi c0Yxi c0vti m=c0Z  
wbnZ nttqQb e\_ovi M0gxY Kwe tgvmtj gDwi b | GB msev` MtR`DvtQ  
Kwemgvr |  
c\_Kwe tgvmtj gDwi b GKwU KweZv wj tL Zv wj dtj U AvKviti cKvK Kti b | IB  
KweZvi gva`tg agtq AbfēwZtZ AvNvZ nbnv nttqQ GB Awf`thvM Gtb `vbxq  
GKwU Pp, th`PwU mv=c0 wqKZvi g``c0, Kwe tgvmtj gDwi btK te`g c0vi

Kti | Puj -tkva<sup>GB</sup> Kwei wPwKrmvi c0qvRtb nvmcvZvtj fuz<sup>Q</sup>Kiv nq | A<sup>ff</sup>vite  
wPwKrmv AmgvB tiLB Nti wdti Avtmb Kwe | k1<sup>t</sup> i jgvMZ ugwi Kvi tY  
m0 gvbimK Pvc Ges kvixi K Amy<sup>ZvN</sup> `B wgvj tq c0Ykw<sup>3</sup> wbtF AvmtZ<sup>v</sup>tK  
Zvi | Ae<sup>t</sup>ktl gvi v hvb wZvb | e<sup>ov</sup>iB GKRB Zi<sup>Y</sup> Kwe Avgxi Lmi<sup>i</sup> D<sup>x</sup>vZ  
w<sup>tq</sup> GKw RvZxq<sup>~</sup> w<sup>b</sup>K msev<sup>c</sup> c<sup>t</sup> Kwe tgvmtj gDwi<sup>b</sup> m<sup>au</sup>tK<sup>Q</sup>KOyZ<sup>~</sup> c0KwkZ  
nq | GfiteB Avgiv RvbtZ cwi e<sup>ov</sup> AA<sup>tj</sup> Kwe tgvmtj gDwi<sup>b</sup> h<sup>t</sup>o Rbrc0 |  
wZvb weMZ `B `kK ati cvPwij i Aw<sup>1/2</sup>tK KweZv wj LvQtj b | GBme KweZvq  
<sup>v</sup>KtZv M0g<sup>iv</sup>RbwiZi AUKvi I tbsiv w<sup>K</sup>tjv | dtj UvDU evUcvi tkYxi  
tj vtKiv Zvi I ci c0g t<sup>t</sup>KB i<sup>o</sup> wQtj v | Zvi vB ag<sup>0</sup> Abf<sup>w</sup>ZtZ AvNvZ j wMvi  
wRwKi Ztj ce<sup>c</sup>wi Ki bv Ab<sup>h</sup>wqB Kwei I ci kvixi K AvjY Pwj tqtQ |  
Kwe tgvmtj gDwi<sup>b</sup> tbi gZi NUBv th tKej KweZvi wR<sup>~</sup>^<sup>p</sup> kw<sup>3</sup> i mct<sup>0</sup> |  
mKi<sup>Y</sup> c0vY ivL<sup>tj</sup>v ZvB i<sup>ay</sup>bq, t<sup>t</sup>ki AvBb-k;Lj v cwi w<sup>v</sup>Z Ges mgvtRi  
wP<sup>1</sup>I<sup>~</sup> uofite Ztj aitjv | KweZv i Pbvi 0Aciv<sup>ta</sup>0 GKRB Kwe<sup>t</sup>K h<sup>w</sup> c0Y  
tLvqtZ nq Zvtj m<sup>f</sup>Zvi<sup>~</sup> t<sup>f</sup>cB D<sup>t</sup>b<sup>w</sup>PZ n<sup>tq</sup> hvq | ev0wj GZ ee<sup>0</sup> n<sup>tq</sup>  
tM<sup>t</sup>Q th g<sup>v</sup>Z kai<sup>w</sup>Ri Rtb<sup>~</sup> Zviv GLb bk<sup>sm</sup> n<sup>tq</sup> DV<sup>t</sup>Q! Kwei KE<sup>t</sup>iva bq,  
G<sup>t</sup>Ke<sup>t</sup>i c<sup>w</sup>ex t<sup>t</sup>KB mwi<sup>tq</sup> w<sup>t</sup>Q! weMZ K<sup>t</sup>qK eQi hveZ ka i Pbv I  
c0Kvtki<sup>~</sup> vtq GKw tckvR<sup>x</sup> m<sup>c</sup>0 vtqi I ci jgvMZ AvjY Pj vtbv n<sup>t</sup>Q |  
mvsew<sup>~</sup> K<sup>t</sup> i ci Gevi<sup>~</sup> i<sup>i</sup> n<sup>tj</sup>v m<sup>R</sup>b<sup>k</sup>xj tj LK<sup>t</sup> i I ci cxob, w<sup>b</sup>h<sup>0</sup>Zb | GB  
Am<sup>w</sup>0Zv, GB<sup>~</sup>ckwPKZv<sup>~</sup> v<sup>f</sup>weKfiteB Avgv<sup>t</sup> i<sup>t</sup>K GKvE<sup>t</sup>i i vRvKvi  
Avj e<sup>~</sup> Avj kv<sup>0</sup>nt<sup>t</sup> i tivgnl<sup>0</sup> w<sup>b</sup>0i Zvi K<sup>v</sup>B g<sup>t</sup>b c<sup>w</sup>0tq w<sup>t</sup>Q | ZLb bv nq  
t<sup>k</sup> Aei<sup>x</sup> wQtj v, Zv<sup>0</sup>YKfite nZ<sup>vi</sup> wePvi nqub | wK<sup>s</sup><sup>~</sup> v<sup>ax</sup>b evsj vt<sup>t</sup>ki  
gv<sup>w</sup>tZ Ggb m<sup>f</sup>Zwe<sup>t</sup>ivax ee<sup>0</sup> nZ<sup>v</sup>KvE N<sup>t</sup>U hvte Avi mi Kvi w<sup>b</sup>we<sup>R</sup>vi<sup>~</sup> vK<sup>t</sup>e  
GUv t<sup>g</sup>t<sup>b</sup> t<sup>b</sup>qv hvq bv | t<sup>t</sup>ki m<sup>k</sup>xj mgvR, Kwe<sup>t</sup> i msMVb Kwe tgvmtj gDwi<sup>b</sup>  
nZ<sup>v</sup>KvE<sup>i</sup> m<sup>p</sup>Z<sup>~</sup> s<sup>~</sup>l wePvi<sup>~</sup> we K<sup>t</sup>i<sup>t</sup>Q | c0kvm<sup>t</sup>biB KZ<sup>0</sup> wQtj v<sup>~</sup> 0gv  
Av<sup>t</sup>MB Kwei I ci kvixi K Avj<sup>t</sup>Yi NUBvi Ae<sup>~</sup>ew<sup>Z</sup> ciciB Ri<sup>w</sup> w<sup>f</sup>we<sup>t</sup>Z  
GB NUBvi m<sup>1/2</sup> RwoZ e<sup>w</sup>3<sup>t</sup> i tM<sup>0</sup>Zvi Kiv | tmUv hLb nqub ZLb Kwei  
gZi<sup>i</sup> cil Zviv w<sup>b</sup>0<sup>0</sup> tKb? Acivax<sup>~</sup> i m<sup>1/2</sup> Aciva<sup>~</sup> gb P<sup>t</sup>ji w<sup>g</sup>Zvj x bv  
<sup>v</sup>K<sup>t</sup>j GgbUv nevi Kvi Y t<sup>b</sup>B |  
AcN<sup>t</sup>Z Kwei gZi evsjvi gv<sup>w</sup>U mn<sup>~</sup> Kite bv | Kwe, KweZv<sup>t</sup>0gK, Ggb<sup>w</sup>K  
KweZv w<sup>h</sup>ub c<sup>0</sup>b bv, KweZvi<sup>~</sup> w<sup>h</sup>ub cv<sup>w</sup>ub, Ggb we<sup>t</sup>eKevb gv<sup>b</sup> |  
Kwen<sup>Z</sup>vi wei<sup>t</sup>x tm<sup>w</sup>Pvi n<sup>t</sup>eb<sup>N</sup> GB Avgv<sup>t</sup> i c<sup>0</sup>vkv | Kwei I ci AvjY  
gv<sup>t</sup>b mZ<sup>~</sup> I my<sup>~</sup> i I ci B i<sup>ay</sup>AvjY bq, gv<sup>b</sup> i mr mEvi cvR<sup>t</sup>iB AvNvZ  
nvb | g<sup>t</sup>b ivL<sup>t</sup>Z nte G<sup>t</sup>KKRb tgvmtj gDwi<sup>b</sup> tbi Rtb<sup>~</sup> B evsjvi M0g GLb |  
M0g Av<sup>t</sup>Q, kqZvbt<sup>~</sup> i ivR<sup>~</sup>cv<sup>t</sup>U cwi YZ nqub |<sup>~</sup> vbe<sup>t</sup> i nv<sup>t</sup>Z M0g Kwek<sup>b</sup> n<sup>tq</sup>  
tM<sup>t</sup>j, AvZ<sup>mg</sup>v<sup>t</sup> vPbvi Avq<sup>b</sup> P<sup>i</sup>gvi n<sup>tq</sup> tM<sup>t</sup>j gv<sup>b</sup>teiv ciwRZ n<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>v</sup>K<sup>t</sup>e,  
Avi<sup>~</sup> vbe<sup>t</sup> i Dj<sup>~</sup> v<sup>tm</sup> c0K<sup>w</sup>uZ n<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>v</sup>K<sup>t</sup>e i<sup>f</sup>cmx evsj v | tmB w<sup>b</sup> GB evsj vq  
t<sup>h</sup>b KL<sup>t</sup>b<sup>v</sup>B bv Av<sup>tm</sup> |

## kāmyó kǎeyó

tj Lv<sup>tj</sup> wLi Rtb<sup>~</sup> i Kvi nq ktāi, Av<sup>t</sup>iv<sup>~</sup> uó Kti ej<sup>tj</sup>, m<sup>w</sup>K ktāi | M<sup>i</sup>  
ev KweZv, c0U ev Dcb<sup>~</sup>vm, we<sup>A</sup>vcb ev wPw<sup>N</sup> hvB wj wL bv tKb k<sup>at</sup>K Av<sup>w</sup>vB  
Ki<sup>t</sup>Z nq, KvOvKw0 A<sup>~</sup>c0KvKvix K<sup>t</sup>qKwU ktāi t<sup>f</sup>Zi t<sup>t</sup>K tetQ w<sup>b</sup>tZ nq  
GKw<sup>t</sup>K, ejv fv<sup>tj</sup>v, tgv<sup>0</sup>gv<sup>w</sup>tK | GB c0qvMK<sup>t</sup>g<sup>0</sup>h<sup>w</sup>b h<sup>t</sup>Zv tenk<sup>~</sup> bcy<sup>~</sup> c0 k0  
K<sup>t</sup>ib wZvb Z<sup>t</sup>Zv tenk<sup>~</sup> cvb mdj Zv | gbbk<sup>w</sup>3 Avi K<sup>i</sup> bvc0Zfv, ev<sup>~</sup>ee<sup>x</sup> Avi  
ü<sup>~</sup>qvteM<sup>N</sup> mKj wK0j c0KvK IB k<sup>a</sup> | k<sup>a</sup> ZvB K<sup>t</sup>Zv<sup>~</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v e<sup>t</sup>Y<sup>0</sup> mgw<sup>0</sup> bq,  
w<sup>b</sup>tk<sup>a</sup> tiLvi web<sup>~</sup>vm bq; k<sup>a</sup> Aw<sup>f</sup>A<sup>Z</sup>viB a<sup>Y</sup>ub, Abf<sup>w</sup>ZiB Ae<sup>q</sup> | G<sup>t</sup>KKUv  
ktāi t<sup>c</sup>0<sup>t</sup>b<sup>~</sup> v<sup>t</sup>K kZ<sup>~</sup>nvRvi eQ<sup>t</sup>i i w<sup>b</sup>wj w<sup>c</sup>, ktāi A<sup>~</sup>0<sup>i</sup> e<sup>~</sup>Avvi m<sup>1/2</sup>  
Rw<sup>0</sup>tq<sup>~</sup> v<sup>t</sup>K m<sup>w</sup>b<sup>w</sup> 0 t<sup>f</sup>st<sup>0</sup>M<sup>w</sup>j K A<sup>A</sup>tj i Rj nvl qvi<sup>~</sup> uk<sup>0</sup>Rbgv<sup>b</sup> i ms<sup>~</sup>wZ |  
<sup>w</sup>U ktāi m<sup>1/2</sup>tg ZZxq ktāi Rb<sup>w</sup> w<sup>t</sup>Z c0<sup>~</sup> K<sup>t</sup>ib A<sup>t</sup>bK k<sup>at</sup>c0gK | c0Puj Z  
ktāi fvEvi ZB Ki<sup>t</sup>Z cv<sup>t</sup>i bv GKRB c0KZ Kwe<sup>t</sup>K | wZvb ZvB 0<sup>w</sup>0<sup>0</sup> K<sup>t</sup>ib bZb  
k<sup>a</sup> | bv, mKj mg<sup>t</sup>q GK<sup>~</sup>g Av<sup>b</sup>tKv<sup>i</sup>v k<sup>a</sup> wZvb Avgv<sup>t</sup> i Dc<sup>w</sup>vi t<sup>b</sup> bv;  
c<sup>0</sup>i<sup>x</sup>vi K<sup>t</sup>ib wej<sup>0</sup> k<sup>at</sup>K; bZb gv<sup>l</sup>v Rw<sup>0</sup>tq t<sup>b</sup> c<sup>0</sup>t<sup>b</sup>MUx ktāi ki<sup>x</sup>i |  
mZ<sup>t</sup>K m<sup>w</sup>Kfite Dc<sup>~</sup>vcb Ki<sup>t</sup>Z tM<sup>t</sup>j w<sup>g</sup>t<sup>~</sup> n<sup>tq</sup> hvl qv k<sup>at</sup>K mZ<sup>v</sup>q w<sup>0</sup>wi<sup>tq</sup>  
Avbvi c0qvR<sup>t</sup>b Z<sup>t</sup>K w<sup>f</sup>bek<sup>a</sup> w<sup>tq</sup> Sj<sup>~</sup>tm w<sup>t</sup>Z nq | mg<sup>t</sup>qi t<sup>~</sup>tn Zie<sup>0</sup>K<sup>~</sup>ub  
DV<sup>tj</sup> ev<sup>t</sup>bi g<sup>t</sup>Zv tew<sup>tq</sup> AvmtZ<sup>v</sup>tK k<sup>a</sup>, bZb bZb k<sup>a</sup>; ktāiv Gfite evY  
n<sup>tq</sup> I<sup>t</sup>v, c0E<sup>~</sup> kt<sup>a</sup> t<sup>0</sup>tU cotZ Pvq | GB th GZ<sup>0</sup>Y Av<sup>w</sup>g thme k<sup>a</sup> i Pbv  
Kij v<sup>g</sup> Zvi t<sup>b</sup>ct<sup>~</sup> Av<sup>t</sup>Q IB mg<sup>t</sup>qi B<sup>~</sup> we, eZ<sup>0</sup>v<sup>b</sup> tj Lv ZvB p<sup>~</sup> tbi g<sup>t</sup>Zv wK0y  
k<sup>a</sup> w<sup>b</sup>tq, RvM<sup>0</sup>Z t<sup>u</sup>a, Rj<sup>~</sup> s<sup>~</sup>wa<sup>0</sup>vi Avi mng<sup>w</sup>gZvq w<sup>3</sup> wK0y k<sup>a</sup> w<sup>b</sup>tq |  
Kj w<sup>g</sup> ÷ t<sup>~</sup> i t<sup>f</sup>Zi m<sup>w</sup>0Z<sup>~</sup> t<sup>e</sup>va<sup>~</sup> v<sup>t</sup>K m<sup>0</sup>fv<sup>te</sup>, gv<sup>t</sup>Sg<sup>t</sup>a<sup>~</sup> Zvi PgrKvi  
e<sup>int</sup>c0KvK Avgv<sup>t</sup> i<sup>t</sup>K ktāi Am<sup>w</sup>g kw<sup>3</sup> I m<sup>~</sup>vebv m<sup>~</sup>ut<sup>~</sup>K<sup>0</sup>m<sup>0</sup>PZb K<sup>t</sup>i t<sup>Z</sup>v<sup>tj</sup> |  
0Dc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0GB k<sup>t</sup>xq k<sup>a</sup>wU, A<sup>~</sup>0<sup>~</sup> Aw<sup>f</sup>awU w<sup>h</sup>wb avi Y K<sup>t</sup>ib Zvi e<sup>w</sup>3<sup>t</sup>Zj wecj  
cwi eZ<sup>0</sup> n<sup>tj</sup> k<sup>a</sup>wU I cwi eZ<sup>0</sup> Ri<sup>w</sup> n<sup>tq</sup> I<sup>t</sup>v | ivR<sup>0</sup>awZK Kj v<sup>g</sup>tj LKMY<sup>~</sup>0Z  
tmB cwi eZ<sup>0</sup>w<sup>t</sup>K mbv<sup>3</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i w<sup>et</sup>kl e<sup>w</sup>3<sup>i</sup> Rtb<sup>~</sup> 0Dc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0ktāi e<sup>~</sup>tj c0qvM  
K<sup>t</sup>ib<sup>~</sup> wU Av<sup>0</sup>h<sup>0</sup>A<sup>~</sup>evaK k<sup>a</sup>N 0cvc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0 I 0Dc<sup>v</sup>0h<sup>0</sup> k<sup>a</sup> wU ej<sup>t</sup> w<sup>t</sup>Q  
Dc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0e<sup>w</sup>3<sup>w</sup> 0cvc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0K<sup>t</sup>i<sup>t</sup>Qb; 0Av<sup>0</sup>h<sup>0</sup>GK Kv<sup>t</sup>Ei Rb<sup>f</sup>vZv | k<sup>a</sup> GfiteB  
h<sup>v</sup>0<sup>~</sup>ntq I<sup>t</sup>v; c0<sup>3</sup>b c<sup>0</sup>v<sup>b</sup> wePvi c<sup>w</sup>Zi fv<sup>l</sup>v avi K<sup>t</sup>i ej<sup>t</sup>Z cwi k<sup>a</sup> n<sup>tq</sup> I<sup>t</sup>v  
0h<sup>~</sup>v<sup>k</sup>a0 | M<sup>f</sup>xi iv<sup>t</sup>Z XvKv wek<sup>te</sup> v<sup>j</sup>tqi t<sup>g</sup>t<sup>q</sup> i GKw n<sup>tj</sup> Dc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0<sup>~</sup>  
tm<sup>0</sup>R<sup>t</sup>b<sup>~</sup> c<sup>0</sup> i c<sup>w</sup>j kiv X<sup>t</sup>K th ee<sup>0</sup>KvE Nw<sup>t</sup>q Kv<sup>t</sup>jv BZnm m<sup>w</sup>0 K<sup>t</sup>i<sup>t</sup>Q Zvi  
b<sup>~</sup>h<sup>~</sup> wePvi GB mgvRe<sup>~</sup>vq cvl qv bv<sup>~</sup> I t<sup>h</sup>tZ cv<sup>t</sup>i | wK<sup>s</sup> we<sup>t</sup>eKevb mKj  
bvM<sup>w</sup>i<sup>t</sup>Ki Kv<sup>t</sup>Q N<sup>w</sup>YZ n<sup>tq</sup> D<sup>t</sup>v<sup>t</sup>Qb GK<sup>~</sup>v m<sup>~</sup>0<sup>0</sup>Z IB Dc<sup>v</sup>Pv<sup>h</sup>0<sup>~</sup> n<sup>tq</sup>Zv wK0yK<sup>t</sup>j i

tfZi 0Dcnvvh0I ntq DVteb wZwb | wfbwAwfavl th wtkl cwi w wZtZ mbvZb  
 Awfavi mt½ h³ ntZ cvti, Avi GB thvRbvI th mv\_RZv cvq Zvi `óvš-  
 Avgiv tçj vg | GKwU RvZxq `wbtki m³úv` K wj tLtQb 0`j xq K`vWvi 0 DcvPvh<sup>0</sup>  
 0`j xq K`vWvi 0 ej tZ `j xq AvÁven A`evR gvbj cwi Pqavi x GKwU c0Yxi K\_vB  
 gtb Avtm | Zte w00qB Ggb mgq Avmte hLb evsj vt`tk 0K`vWvi 0 ej tZ Avi  
 A`avix tevSvte bv; AU Abjnvix I AbjMvgxt`i ej v nte 0K`vWvi 0 |  
 t`-vMtb Ges Qovq Aš`ggj Acwi nvh<sup>0</sup> metPtq fvtj v nq hw` e`w³i bvtgi mt½  
 `wei m³c³ Zv\_vtK IB wgtj | 0c0i N wf. w. / Avtbvqi / GB gntZ<sup>0</sup> K`v³úvm  
 Qvo0 N eúKvj cti GK kw³kvj x t`-vMv | GB t`-vMv wedtj hvl qvi bq |  
 K0Rb QvXi e³e` Ztj aiv ntqtQ GKtk wJwfi Leti; Ggb AvZtcZ`q, `p  
 msKí eú eúKvj t`wLub | 0Abkb0 ktai Zvrch<sup>0</sup>gtQ bv tMtj I Zv Avi ü`tq  
 AwfNvZ Zj tZv bv | tK`xq knx` wgbvi c0½tY Af eqmx tQjtj -tgtqt`i Abkb  
 `i`i` nI qvi ci w00qB AtbtK Lp Kó Kti Lv`M0Y Kti tQb | AcgZyi nuZ  
 t\_tK tKej GKwU evsj v kAB evtPvb, Zvi`tY`i m³`i mntmi gh<sup>0</sup>v i Plv  
 tctqtQ | tn bexb, GB mvgv` kákigtKi mvj vg M0Y Kti v |  
 ktā ktā GK gg<sup>0</sup>ukPwPw wj tLtQb XvKv wektje`vj tqi GK QvXi; D×Z KiwQ  
 : 0tj vfbxq Avktmi Zij mtL Avgiv KLtbvB 0mvavi YtZi 0`KxqZv eR0 Kti  
 wbtRtK ivRbxzi wKvi ntZ t`e bv | AvR GB Avgvt`i A½xKvi | iay  
 KZ0t<sup>0</sup> KtQ tkl AbtivanUtK Avevil m³`v cwiLi Wvbvq fi Kti  
 cwiVtqUj vg, etj wQj vg, `qv Kti ivRbxzi KKR KtÉi mt½ Avgvt`i wgvj tq  
 w`tq weáS`nteb bv | 0 N GB tj LvK Awg AšZv mwinZ` ewj |  
 msev`cti cKwKZ GKRb AvBbRixi cti i wktivbv 0DcvPvh<sup>0</sup>wntmte wZwb  
 wKwbK`wjj tWW0 | GKB w`tbi Avti KuU wPwI wktivbv 0bvix w0hPZtbi nuZ  
 K`v³úvm QvqtQ0 | ewi gZv ktai GfvteB ewl Z ntZ\_vtK msev`cti c0v  
 Rto | 0g³vÁj 0 káwU Zvi gh<sup>0</sup>v nwi tqvQjtj v, tKbbv Gt`tki c0Z BwÁ Rvq  
 Avi c0ZwU ü`qfvg thb Aei`x ntq ctovQjtj v | c0Zev`x mštbiv hLb ivRct\_  
 evsj v eY0vj v w`tq wj Ltj v 0g³vÁj 0N Avi mZ`, mvm, b`vq, t`tn, Avi  
 fvtj vevmi weiea etY<sup>0</sup> gvj v w`tq evbv Kti Kti ZvtK cKZB g³vÁj Kti  
 Zj tj v ZLb evsj v AwfAvtb, evsj vi AwfAvtb gv\_v D0zKti `wvvtj v 0g³vÁj 0 |  
 \_vbvi th-nvRtZ Qvxt`i ew` ivLv ntqvQjtj v ZvtK 0cweI KviWvi 0 wntkte  
 AwfAvZ Kitj b wektje`vj tqi evsj v wfvvtMi GKRb c0Y wK<sup>0</sup> | KviWvi  
 cweI nq, ntZ cvti GKvÉti i `vaxZv AR0bi cti GKevi`jvi Avgvt`i  
 tmK\_v gtb ntqvQjtj v | IB cweI KviWvi t`tki Pvi tk0 g³<sup>0</sup>thv×vtK nZv  
 Kiv ntqvQjtj v, cti dwmZt tSvj vtb ntqvQjtj v g³<sup>0</sup>h³xi GKRb tm±i  
 Kgv0vi tK | h³M h³M KviWvi Gfvte cweI ntq I tV Avi cvtc cwi KxY<sup>0</sup>nq  
 PvgZvtj vfx kqZvtbiv | ktai v d³m I tV, ktai v cpR0<sup>0</sup>tbq |

### KvRx bRi`j Bmj vg : PvB ALÉ cvb I k0Y

bRi`j, KvRx bRi`j Bmj vg, GK nZ`wi`³cwi evi t\_tK Gtm KtVvi RwieKvi  
 msM0tgi tfZi w`tq AwZvg Kti ev0wjj i Rtb`wPi`vqx Mvb I mwinZ`i Pbv  
 Kti tMtQb | `vaxb evsj vt`tki wZwb RvZxq Kwe, hw I wfvMce<sup>0</sup>evsj vi  
 ev0wjj i KvQ wZwb 0RvZxq0 KweB wQjtj b | mv³c0 wqKZv I mvgtR`evt`i gvbe-  
 weti vax ZrciZvi Kvj KweZvi ga`w`tq weti tñi cZvKv EtaY<sup>0</sup>Ztj aitj b  
 bRi`j; `ú0Z Rwb0tq w`tj b Drcw0tZi Kvbebv\_vgv chS`-AZ`vPvix `ä bv  
 nI qv Aewa wZwb kvš`nteb bv | Zvi D`Pvi Y wFZ Kvc0tq w`tqvQjtj v AZ`vPvix  
 kvmKtKxYi, `t`kct0g D0x I mvmx Kti Ztj wQjtj v mavi Y gvbj tK | w`y  
 gmj gvb w0w0ktI GfvteB bRi`j ntq DVtj b ALÉ evsj vi c0Yi Kwe, ej tj  
 fj nte bv, RvZxq Kwe | GKvÉti i wRtqi ci iYm½xZ, A\_0r mk`ewinbxi  
 DÍxcbvgj K Mvb wntkte tetQ tbqv ntj v bRi`tj i 0Pj &Pj &EaY<sup>0</sup>MtY evtR  
 gv`j 0 MvbwU | `vaxb t`tki ev0wjj GfvteB m³0bbv Rv0vtj v Zv`i w00 KweK |  
 wKš`mZ` cKvtki `vqteva t\_tK ej tZ nte, gj Zt Gi wKQyKvj ci t\_tKB mPbv  
 ntj v bRi`tj K LÉZfvte t`Lvi | Gi tbc0`th Avgvt`i GKvstki mv³c0 wqK  
 gtbvfvte RwoZ tmB mZ`tK Avgiv wKQjtZB XvKtZ cvt0v bv | bRi`j tKej  
 gmj gvb ev0wjj i KweN GB avi Yv`pfvte t0w`Z Kivi Rtb`i v0tqvte`i`i` ntj v  
 cwi Kw Z Df`wM | ZvB MYgva`tg w0w × ntq tMj k`vgm½xZ, GgbwK bRi`tj i  
 fvtj vevmi Mvb I KweZvi PvBtZ tenk`tenk evRtZ`i`i` ntj v MRj, nv0, I  
 Ab`vb` Bmj wgv Mvb I KweZv | fwm`k cKwZ AvtMB evKniv Kti tdtj wQjtj v  
 KweK, Zv bv ntj nqtZv tpta-wPrKti wQb0tZv Zvi KÉbvjj |  
 ev0wjj i gp Ask w`šZ ntj v bRi`tj i DÍ vbKvj | Zvi mRbmÉvtKI Zvi v  
 Am³0wZ Kijtj v | mvgtR`ev`x kumb`tkvtYi wei`tx weti`tn tNvl Yv Avbevh<sup>0</sup>  
 wQjtj v tkYx I Kvj mtPZb Kwe bRi`tj i Rtb` | Zvi Kwe`fvtei tfZti B wQjtj v  
 gvbeKj`vYtPZbv | GKwU RwiZi BwZvm I cvvtY tgjtj Zvi msv`wZK  
 Dcv`vb | ev0wjj ms`wZi tkKo itqtQ w`yI Avie-cviti`i cvvtY, GgbwK  
 Bsti RevwZ M0K I B0tivcxq cvvYmg0nI | kZ nvRvi eQi ati ev0wjj  
 tm`tj v AvZKiy Kti tQ | ag<sup>0</sup>tMvl`tkYx w0w0ktI ev0wjj i tfZi th engvb  
 ms`wZ Zvi mgMZvtK AvZf`Kivi eZx wQjtj b bRi`j | Avi ZvB tZv AvRivBj  
 Avi hg, Ki`t<sup>0</sup>Avi Kvi evj v, Bm0ctj i w½v, Zh0bv` Avi Avd0vtmi evk-  
 wi, h³kv`v Avi Avtgvb GKxfZ ntq hvq Zvi m³0fvÉti | evsj vi GKB etš`wU  
 dtj i gZv w`ygmj gvbtK mgfvte Dcj w0 Kivi Rtb` cKZ Am³c0 wqK ntq

DVtZ nq| bRi"j uQtj b Zv-B| hw` I AvZkwiPq fvtj bnb bRi"j, Abpveb  
Ki tj b mgM0evOwj i gvbm eStZ ntj c0vbZ `u agf ms` uZtZ engvb Rxełbi  
Ašt½ cwiPq RvbłZ nte| GB AštłYi mvabvq uZwb gmnj gvb I un`yDfQ  
m0c0vtqi evOwj i Rtb` tevaMg` fvlvq i Pbv Kti thłZ `vKłj b mwnZ` I Mvb|  
mełPtq eo K\_v uZwb uQtj b tgšuj K c0Zfvi AwaKvi x GKRb eúgwł K mpxkj  
tj LK| mpxmłLi Dj -vfm uZwb i Pbv Kti tMłQb evOwj i Rxeb, RxebmsMłtgi  
Pvj wPł | un` ygnj gvbN GB f` bwiZtZ wekłmx uQtj b bv etj B th-Kj tg MRj  
I nvg` wj łŁQb, tmB GKB Kj tg mpx KłłQb k'vgmłxZ| wcbvi Kvtb  
gtšy`Pvi łYi gtZv AvteM`\_i\_i Qw` Z c0w3 th-LvZvi c0vq DrKxYntłQ, tmB  
GKB LvZvi Ab` cvZvq łXłj w łqłQb AZ`vPvi x kmłKi ggłj `xYQKivi gtZv  
ZB k0| Ggb c0Yvi xB c0Zfvi wek kZK Avi ł`Łwb| GKB mł½ t0łgK I  
weł`tnx, cRvix I c0`Bvix evUe-tj LK evOwj Avi uZxqul cvqub| A`Rłoi  
wbqul bRi"łj i w0yQvłwb, ZvB mpx`i fvtė Aa`qłbi Aekvk Zvi nqub| ntj  
Zvi Kiv ł`ŁK Avłiv AłbK Kvj Rqx i Pbv, Mfvi `vkłKZvtevam0ubemwnZ`  
cvl qv m0e nłZv| tmUv Avgvł`i `fM`| hv nqub, Zv nqub| wKš`hv tctqul Zvi  
AłbKŁwb jYkłq łŁŁ KŁb nxb0Zvi cwiPq ł`tev!  
Avłiv GKul e`vcvi AvłQ, bRi"łj k` fveKwe etj Zvi D`PZv ŁteP GKUv  
c0vm AvłQ DbwmK c0Ezgnłj| GB AccPvłii GKUv tgvłg Reve  
D`vniYmn w łqłQb Aa`vcK mivRj Bmjvg łPšajx| uZwb ej łQb, 0bRi"j  
`fve Kwe bb, tgvłUB bv; wKš`Aek`B `ZtŁZvKwe| `fve Kwei AwkłłZ cŁZ;  
Zvi uQtj v bv, uQtj v cŁi GKul tmš`hševa, hvi mwnvł` D`QymłK uZwb Kve`  
KłłQb, DłÉRbvłK ek KłłQb wki w łq, eUbnxb nevi AvteMłK k;Łuj Z  
Kłł tđłQb fvlv vbtłł| Zvi weł`tnx KweZvi K\_vB avi bv łKb| ł`Lv hvte  
GB KweZvi mKj DłÉRbvi łFZłi itqłQ hpxi GKul k3 cvi0uhP itqłQ  
weAvbgb`Zvl | GuU łKvłbv DłÉRZ hēłKi `MłZw3 bq, GuU GKul mpxMwZ  
KweZv| k;Łj v ZvB etj `ZtŁZvK th b0 Kłł ł`te Zvl NłUwb|0Q` Młel K  
Ave`j gvbb0`mq` wełk-ly Kłł ł`ŁłqłQb bRi"łj Kx Kkx Q`młPZb Kwe  
uQtj b| c0g Kve`0AvMevv0-q bRi"łj gvłveE I `teE Qł`i evBłi hvbB w|  
M`Qł` gvł GKul KweZv AvłQ Zvi | 0Kwei gpx0 KweZviU łKD cotj B eštėb  
GLvłb| Kx Av0h0gj Avi SsKZ Qł`i `łłi łłŁQb GB Agi Kwe|  
AvRłKi `we mj fgłj` RvZxq Kwei mgM0i Pbv cvłłKi nvłZ Złj w łZ nte|  
Avi łkłZł`i `we bRi"łj i nvRvi Mvb bv tnvK, c0`wgKfvtė wełPł AvvłK I  
wełqmgx`wbePZ kZ Mvb `Yx wki ł`i KłE avi Y Kłł wmw I K`vłmłU cKvk  
Kiv tnvK| bRi"łj i th-Mvb`łj v Avi łkvb hvq bv tmB me Mvb mi Vix I  
e`w3gvuj Kvbvxb cPvi gvałtg cPvi Kiv tnvK| LwEz bRi"łj bq, Avgiv Pvb  
m0ub0cYvš bRi"łj k|

## wefwZfłY eł`vcva`vq

Kvj Rqx K\_wkí x wefwZfłY eł`vcva`vtqi (Rbł : 12 tmłP00 1894) c0g  
I łk0 Dcb`vm 0ct\_i cvPvj x0 Avevi cotZ wMłq gMentq AłbK`łj v wRÁvmvq  
Avłj w0Z nB| cł\_i cvPvj x Avi Akwb młKZ N`i ayG`0u łj Lvi K\_vB ev  
evij łKb, wefwZfłYi AłbK DcvL`vbi t0łłvU evsjvi `włYvAj, th-  
AÁłj Rxebhvcb KłłQb Zvi B GK mgmvguqK Kwe, evsj v fvlvi Ab`Zg łk0  
Kwe Rxebv0` `vk| GB `0Rłbi i Pbvq evsjvi ifc Mfvi w0e0fvtė wPł Z  
nłqłQ| tmB evsj vł`k, tmB M0g-evsj v wK AvRI Abjfc tmš`h0Avi gvqvi  
Avavi wbtq itqłQ eZ0vb? cRbł ł`ŁK cRbłšłi evOwj i Rxeb mZZ  
cwi eZ0kxj | wefwZfłY-Rxebv0` AwłZ GKul M0łGB Avgvi `v`v, AłbłKi B  
ce0j`I Kul KvR KłłZb| Avi AvR Avgvł`i mššbiv cto ivRavxi  
wK0vi MvłU0; BstłwRłZ K\_v ej łZ `v`Q` teva Kłł; wUwf-Kw0uUvi Zvł`i  
c0vb `B młx| GLb chš-AłbłK M0łGB hvqub| M0łgi kvš-w0» bmvM0R  
łkvfvglEz c0KwZK cwi tełk `v`v`v`x, bvbv-bvbx, Pvpv-PvPx, gvgv-gvgx, fiv-  
tevb, cvov-c0Ztekr-`Rbł`i Av`i-kvmłbi łFZi axł axł eo nłq łVvi  
mł Avi ARm0c0B ł`ŁK ewÁZ Avnv Avgvł`i mššbiv|  
cł\_i cvPvj łZ th-Rxeb AvłQ, th-M0g AvłQ, tm-M0g tm-Rxeb Avgiv,  
evOwj iv Kvj i wePvłi AaRZv0xi łPłqł tevk mgq łcwiłq Głj I  
gvbmwełePbvq, Rxebavivi wePvłi `łZ; i Pbv Kłł łđłQ KłqK nvRvi eQłi |  
ZvB AvR hLb cł\_i cvPvj x cw0, ZLb DcvL`vbi ewY0 te`bvi mgvšłvłj ev-  
eRxełbi wK0-łQ0vi K0l nvnvKvi0v0 łZvłj | ZvB cł\_i cvPvj x i ayGkul  
Kvj Rqx Dcb`vmB bq, G Avgvł`i łđłj Avnv Rxełbi, M0gxY Rxełbi gvqvi  
Uvłbi GKŁwb km0K `wjj | wefwZfłY eł`vcva`vq `qs mwnwZ`Kł`i  
AwfwN KłłQb 0Rxełbi musew K I HwZnmK0 etj (`0e` c0U 0Avgvi  
łj Lv0) uZwb h\_v`B etj łQb, mwnwZ`łKiv GK hłMi `łŁ-te`bv, Avkv-  
Avb`łK Ab` hłM łcš0w łq hvb| ZvB fwe, tmB w`b wK Lp`łi hLb ev`te  
bq, wefwZfłY Avi Rxebv0` `vkł`i gtZv Kvj vEY0Rxebwki ł`i M0šB  
cvl qv hvte cKZ evsj vłK?  
Dcb`vm cvłvi PvbłZ Zvi Kwnbx wbtq `Zvi bvUK-wmłbgv ł`Lv ev`weKB  
Avivg`vqK| mgqł jvłM Kg| wKš``łvi Avb` m0y0`0i Kg| cvłvi  
Avb`i mł½ ł`Lvi Avb`i Avmłj łKvłbv Zj bv nłZ cvłi bv| 0ct\_i

cvPvj x0-i K\_vB aiv hvK | AþbK `kR cvl qv hvte hviv gj tU- U ctobrb,  
 t þLþQb mZ wRr ivtqi Pj wPÎ | IB Pj wPÎ I Kvþj vExYwki wntkte `XKZ |  
 GKevi fveþ ct\_i cvPvj x Pj wPÎ wU i tbcþ\_ KþZv kZ Rþbi tgav, kþ, wþv  
 hþ | Dcb'vmlUþK DcRxe Kþi kZ kZ mþokxj cþZ fvevb gvbþli mgstq  
 `Zvi nþqþQ GKwU wntbqv | wKs' cvVK hLb Dcb'vmlU ctob ZLb wZwb GKvB  
 gvbþtþ mRb Kþi b GKwU cþYeþ-Pj wPÎ | covi tUwetj ev weQvþq ZLb \_vþK  
 tKej wefWZ fþtYi tj Lv Avi coqvi `wU tPvL; tPvL gvb þ tni GKwU cZ ½  
 bq, ù`q l gbb; Zvi Kí bvcþZ fv, eþeþE, wKþvRþbi D`PZv, weþk-lYx þlgZv,  
 Pj gvb Mí MþþYi gvbmcþYZvN KþZv weiqB bv Gi mþ½ mþuKþþ | tj LþKi  
 i Pþvi Avþj vq cvVK wþtRl mRb Kþi b mgRm, wþtRl nþq l þVb GK aiþbi  
 mþv | ZvB cvþVi Avþb` i tKvþv Zj bv nq bv, weKí l nq bv | Rbbx l mþþþi  
 cvi `umi K cþB wþtq GB Dcb'vþmB GK `vþb th-gj `vqY cvB, Pj wPÎ Zvi  
 Abþv` Kxfvte nþZ cþi N DEi tþtj bv | DþwZ w`wQ : Ógv tþtj þK tøn w`qv  
 gvb | Kwí qv tþtj, hþM hþM gvtqi tMSi eMv\_v ZvB mKj Rbgþbi evZþ e`³ |  
 wKs' wki hv gvtK t`q, ZvB wK Kg? tm wþt`Avþm eþU, wKs' Zvi gb-Kwþqv-  
 j l qv-nwm, %kþeZvi j, Pvi -Qwþqv-Mov-gþ, Ava-Ava Avþej -Zvþej eKþi  
 `vg tK t`q? IB Zvi Hkþ, l i B e`þj tm tmev tþq, wí³ nþZ wþtþK i gþZv  
 tþq bv | 0 cvþþKi KvþQ Abþiva, eBwU nþZ wþb, Kó Kþi cþo t`Lþ | Awg  
 wþwþZ wþwþ GLbl chþ-ersjv fvlvi gv l `wZbRb tj LþKi Dcb'vm ctþtþB  
 wZwb `i ayþct\_i cvPvj x0 cotj B cvþVi Avþ` Kx wRwþk eþþeb, mwnZ` Avi  
 AmwnZ`i cv`R` mþþU AeMZ nþeb, Mþg-ersjv i Rþb` Zvi fvtj vevm tþto  
 hvte, AvþRbþ` i KvþQ hvl qvi Rþb` AvKj nþq DVþeb |  
 Mþg-ersjv i mþþ` þþP Amvgvþ` eYþv w`þqþB wefWZ fþtY þct\_i cvPvj x0  
 Dcb'vþm | hviv t`kþK fvtj vevþm Zvþ` i ù`q Qþq hvl qvi gþZv ARMþkþQwe  
 AvþQ GB Dcb'vþm | Avþþ Zvi t`þK GKwU `eK Avgiv GLbB cvW Kwí :  
 0Zvntþ i Nþi Rvþvjvi KþqK nvZ `þiB ewoi cvþj Ges cvþþj l cvk  
 nþþZB cvþþj i Mv tNw qv wK wekþ AvMvQvi Rþj Avi þc nBqvþQ! Rvþvjvq  
 eimqv `i ayþþtL cþo meR mgþ` i tXþtqi gþZv fvlv tkl ov MvþQi gv\_vMþjv,  
 GMvþQ l MvþQ t`v`j`gvþ KZ i Kþgi j Zv, cþPxb evkSvþoi kvl`eqþmi fvti  
 thLþb tmv wj, ebþj Zv MvþQi Dci Svþqv cþoqvþQ, Zvni wþtþi Kvþj v gmlU  
 eþK LÁb cvwli bvþ! eo MvQ\_þjvi Zj vq njþ, ebKþ; Klv l þj i Nb meR  
 Rþj þvþvþj Kwí qv mþþP Avþjvi w`þK gþ wdivþZ cþYcb Kwí þtþQ, GB  
 Rþetþi hþx th MQUv AcviM nBqv Meþþ cþZþekxi Avl Zvq Pvcv cþoqv  
 wMqvþQ, Zvni cvZv\_wj weeYþ; gZicvþj Wwlv Mvj qv Avmþj, N giYvN `woi  
 mþþL tkl-kþþi eb-fiv cwi cYþSj gþj tiþ; ciMvQv dþj i AvKj Av`  
 mþU gvLþþv cv`exlv Zvni mKj tmþ`hþnm, wecj Zv j Bqv axþi axþi Avovþj  
 wjvþqv þj qvþQ | 0

## þn e½, fvþvti Ze wevea i Zb

evsjvi weþt wecj i Zþvþvti i K\_v mvgwþKfvte we`sz nþqþQþj b Kwe gamþ`b,  
 cþi Zvi KÉv Avi M-wþi tkl wþtj v bv | Rbbx Rbþfvþgi gvnvZþ Abþveþ Kþi,  
 gvZ.fvlvi ghþv mþþZ ivLvi msKí e`³ Kiþj b KweZvq | Zvi gþZv GKRB  
 cþKZ gnr AvþþK Kweí cþþB evj mþe : þn e½, fvþvti Ze wevea i Zb/ Zv  
 mþe Aþeva Awg Aþþjv Kwí ... | `þ`k l gvZ.fvlvþK fvtjv bv tþtm þK Kþe  
 eþov gþlx nþqþQ?

t`þki gþÉkv Qovþv i þqþQ ARMþmwnZ`-Dcv`vb; `RwþZi Rþeb cþwþZþ  
 cþngvb kZ mskU, mnmþmsMþgi exR l eþ | AvþM t`þki K\_v, Zvi ci l ov  
 tþþZ cvþi BDþi vþc | cþþg evwþj i Avþ`þe`bvi Mvþ tþvK, Zvi ci cvW tþtev  
 weþ; ZÉþ\_v | evsjv fvlvq tj Lv evsjvi M`Mv\_v GKRB evwþj mwnwZ`þKi  
 Rþb` cþg KZþ | BstiwRþZ wj LþZ nþj wj Lþev bv þKb, wKs' Zvi AvþM  
 AvZþ cþY gþ t`þL tþqv þvþ | gamþ`b KþcvZþþi gþKþi wþtþRþK wþþwþtþj b |  
 mZZ þn b` Zþg ctov tþvi gþb  
 mZZ tþvgwi K\_v fvve G weþtj

KþcvZþþi b` wþtq GB PiY\_þjv wj þLwþtþj b KþcvZþþi bþ`i Zþti hþktþi i  
 mþMi`wo Mþtg RbþMþY Kiv Kwe gvþþKj gamþ`b `É |  
 AvþþK evsjv KweZvi RþK gvþþKj gamþ`b `É tþþwþtþj b gvþ EbcÁvk  
 eQi, Zvi gþa` evsjv mwnþZ`i PþþKþiwþtþj b gvþ cþþþiv eQi, 1859 t`þK  
 1873 Kvþ cþeþ Avgvþ` i Aci wZb tþþ Kwe i ex`bv\_, bRi`j Ges Rþevþb`  
 `vþki mwnZ`Pþþ Zj bvq gamþ`þbi mwnZ`Pþþ mgq cwi wa Kg | i ex`bv\_ 65  
 eQi, bRi`j 23 eQi, Avi Rþevþb` 40 eQi KweZv PþþKþiþþB | Ab`w`þK  
 gvþþKj KweZvPþþKþiþþB 15 eQi, Aek` IB 15 eQþi i mþ½ Avl AþþK  
 eQi thvM Kiv mgþþþ, tKbbv wZwb BstiwR fvlvq KweZv wj þLþþB, wecj  
 Aa`emvþq 13-14w fvlv AvqZi KþiþþB GmeB cþiþþj Zvi KweZvi RþþB  
 KvR KþiþþQ | j þYþq Zvi Rþeþl ZLb chþ-`fvþvi Kweþ` i t`þK mþuY`  
 `Zþj Lþþ-agþMþY, weþ`k ágY, weþ`kx fvlv l mwnZ` Pþþ GiKg wKQy  
 KgRvÉ ZvþK wþtþi Kvþj i Kweþ` i tþZi c`\_K Pwi` i w`þqþQ | Zþe wZwbþ th  
 AvþþK evsjv KweZvi RþK GUV kZfvM mZ` | evsjv KweZvq AþZ wZwbU  
 Kve`cþKiy cþZþ Kþiwþtþj b gamþ`Y | gnrKve, gþþvþvU Ges mþþU ev  
 PZi Rc`x | Zvi bvþþKi K\_v, UþþRw l cþmþþi K\_vl weþkl fvte Dþj -þLi  
 `we`vi |

gam`b `E miv vek! Nti m`u` m`Aq Kti mvinZ` m`o Kti wQtb| buUK i Pbvq  
 gtbwotek Kivi AvtM etj wQtb, ōAj xK KbvU` i t½/ gR tj vtK i vtp et½/  
 wbiwLqv cōtY bwin mōŃ cōtY mōub etj B we`tn Kijtj b| Qb` cēngvbZv  
 Avbtj b, fvlvq Gwj tq cov tKvgj Zvi RvqMvq cōZōv Kijtj b tčSi`l | me`Ptq  
 eo K\_v Gi tKvfbv wKQB Avti mcZ bq, meUvB GtKevti tFzi t\_`tK, tFZti i  
 cōqvRb t\_`tK Dtv GtmtQ|  
 AvajbK evsjv buUti Kii m`o Zvi nvtZB| Ab` ag`MōhY Kijtj l, Ab` fvlvq  
 wj Ltj l wZvb wQtb m`u`Y`f`cB GB t`tkiB gvbl | ōetov kwj tKi Nvto tivō  
 Ges ōGtKB wK etj m`F`Zvō buUK `wU`ZB cōjwYZ ntq tMtQ th Zvi fvebv,  
 Abjfe, Kíbvq wbtRi t`k Ges mgvR Mfxi fvte cōZwōZ| th-gam`b cijvY  
 t\_`tK Pwi T wbtqtQb wZvb Avevi Pwi T wbtqtQb Kl.tKi Rxeb t\_`tK| Avgvt`i  
 mvinZ`i Ab`Zg cōvb mgvtj vPK mivRj Bmjvg tPšajx gam`tbi fvlv  
 e`envi m`u`tK`wētk-ly KitiQb| wēlqv Abjvab Kijtj evsjv fvlvi cōZ  
 Avgvt`i k`xv teto hvq| wZvb ejtQb, ōgam`tbi fvlv e`envi Aek`B  
 „i`Zc`Y` tZgb fvlv wZvb Abvqvtm e`envi KitiQb gvMx l fvZvi th-fvlvq  
 AwZmaviY kā| e`envi KitiQb Pwi T m`o Z\_v wkt`i cōqvRtb| Avti v GKwU  
 mZ` GB th, f`Rxeb l Mōg` Rxe`bi ga`Kvi wētivaUv ZLb, tmB Kvjtj  
 AvRtKi gtZv Mto l tVwb| f`Zvi c`f` wētkl wētkl kā cwi nvi Kivi l ci  
 wof`P bv Kijtj l PjtZv|... eR`bi cieZ`Kvj xb bxiZtZ, Z\_v Kw\_Z  
 kvj xbZvtevtai AvMgtb Rxe`bi hvB tnvK, mvinZ`i `f`wZ ntqtQ wbtmt`tn| ō  
 tgNbv`ea Kve` gvBtKj gam`b `tEi Agi m`o| 1861 mtj cōKwKZ GB  
 gnvKvte`i`i`i` nt`Q Gfvte`:

m`u`L mgti cwō, exi PōvgwY  
 exi evū, Pwjj hte tMj v hgcti  
 AKvtj, Kn, tn t`we AgZfwl Yx,  
 tKvb&exi eti ewi tmbvcwZct`  
 cvVvBjv i tY cpt i `f`tKj wōwa  
 i vNewi?

Aí eqtm tgNbv`ea Kve` cto iex`bv\_ GKwU DtEwRZ mgvtj vPbv  
 wj tLwQtb| cti cwiYZ eqtm tmB mgvtj vPbv Lwii R Kti etj tQb, ōKvPv  
 Avtgi imUv A`-im, KvPv mgvtj vPbv l Mwj Mvj vRō| A`bK mgvtj vPKB  
 tgNbv`ea Kve`i mgvtj vPbvq g`i ntqtQb, tKD tKD wērfbē fvlvi tkō  
 Kve`i Kve`fvEvti c`f`tei K\_vl Dtj -L KitiQb| wKš`m`b`nvZxZfvte AvR  
 ejv Pjtj gam`b c`f`wēZ nbwb, AvZ`Kiy KitiQb gvĀ | cōKZc`f` BDti vcxq  
 mvinZ`i Ab`Zg a`c`x Dcv`vb`jtj vtK tXtj mvrvevi l e`envi Kivi t`f`T  
 m`o KitiQb, Ges GfvteB wZvb b`w`wbK Awf`ÁZvi w`Mš`tK m`cōwii Z

KitiQb|  
 evsjv KveZvi AvajbK Qb`i AšivZ`tK Awē`vi Kti wQtb gvBtKj gam`b  
 `E| Zvi ō` cōqvM wbtq Mtel Yv Kti GKvtj i mvinZ`K Ave`j gvbtb`mq`  
 GB Dcmsvti GtmtQb : ō`tēE l gvĀveE ō` gvBtKtj i KveZvq wōavnxb,  
 wōwōZ l wbeŃa ntZ cōtmb; wKš` A`f`ieE Qb` Zvi `ZymaKvtii GKw`K  
 wjvš-A`f`ieE`N Pzi Rc`x KveZvejx, MxiZKveZv (ōAvZwejvcō, ōe½f`wgi  
 cōZō), bxiZMf`KveZv (ōgq` l tMsi xō, ōKvK l kMvj x; c`f`wZ), eRv½bv Kve`  
 BZ`w`tZ; Ab`w`tK AwgĀv`f`i`N tgNbv`ea Kve`, exi v½bv Kve`, Avti v wKQy  
 KveZvq| wKš` AwgĀv`f`i`B Zvi tkō KxiZ`

# tmwj g tgvitk` i Mí

tmwj g tgvitk` Awki `k`k AvZcKviki KvjB mPZb Mí cvtKi `wó AvKlP Ktib| hw`l Zui cŕg MíMŠ` OkUv mvtci gĕĕ tetivq tek cti, beYBtqi `k`k| Gici wbcqgZ/ AwbcqgZfite htkvi | XvKvi tek KtqKwU tQvUKwMfR Zui Mí cKvukZ nZ t`Lv hvq| wKŠ`wZxq MíMŠ`Avi fei Ktib| `xNqngq wbtq cKvk Kij b wbePZ Mí | dtj mntR GKmt½ GK „Q Mí cto DVtZ Pvb Ggb cvKt` i tek mjetaB ntjv| th-tj Ltki tj LvjtLi eqm `B hMŃ Zui cŕg tMvUv tj LKRxetbi mvi ARB mnRj f` ntjv| ejvB evj` , Avi `kRb tj Ltki wbePZ tj Lvi gZv GwU tj Ltki `wbePZ tj Lvi B mšMh| G wbePZbi KvRwU th tek KwMŃ tm-mZ` cKvuk wŕav Ktib| tj LK fvgKvq| MŃŠ`Mti i mšL`v tlj | GtZ thgb `ŕcvZvi Mí AvtQ, tZgub iqtQ cv`v `ŕdgĕ (32 cŕv) AvqZtbi Mí | cwi mti i cwi gvc Aek`wbi\_Ŕ, ZeycŃ½Uv Govtbr hvq bv hLb eBtqi evRvti Pvi dgĕ tj Lvtk Dcb`m etj Pvj vŕbvi cŕYzv cPvj Z| tmwj g tgvitk` i `ŕcvZvi Mí cto gtb nqub th GuU nVv Kti tkl ntq tMj ; wKsev 25-30 cvZvi Mí cvtV avi Yv nq bv th tj LK AtnZK Mí cŕwZ KtQb, Zui cwi wgnZtetfai `fZv iqtQ (Gi e`wZjg j`ŕ` Kiv hvq gvĕ GKwJett i Rtb` ; Mti i bvg ũPZvi Aenkóvskŕ) | G wclqW GKRb tj Ltki Rtb` Aek`B eo `Y| A\_ŕ Mí mŕv wntmte tmwj g tgvitk` mZK`mÁvb| AtbtkB gvtbb th, Mti i bvgKiŕYi wclqW Kg „i`ZcY`bq| tj Lvi bvg cŕj A\_ŕY`ntq DVtZ cvti, tj Lvi AwfŕŕKl `úo Kti Zj tZ cvtiŃ bvgKiŕYi tŕŕĕ GB BwZevPK w KwU AtbtkB Dtcŕv Kti hvb| tj Lvi wktivbvg t`qvi e`vcvUtk hĕ\_ŕ „i`ZcY`gĕb Ktib GB Mí Kvi, Ggb avi Yv Avgvi tcv` nqub| MŃš`i AŕR Mí B tK`xq Pwiĕ i bvg avi Y Kti AvtQ| thgb, mmlPvb, mjeZ tmb\_ß I mgKvj xb e½mgvR, j ve` thfite `wotq\_ŕK, DtĕwctV wKvib, wkvj `ŕvš`-BZ`w | Mti Pwiĕ tZv\_ŕKteB, Zvt` i bvg|\_ŕKteŃ wKŠ` hLb Mti i bvtgi tFZi Pwiĕ i bvg\_ŕj v evi evi Gtm cto ZLb Zvi cŕZfvm GK`wLk ntq cto etj Avgvi avi Yv| ũmLPrbŕ Aek`B mmlPrŕbi B Mí ; wKŠ` wK tKej GKRb mmlPrŕbi B Mí ? AtbK AtbK mmlPrŕbi Mí ntq I Vv wK Amæe? hw` tKvŕbv Mí Kvŕi i Kj tg tKvŕbv wPivqZ GKK Pwiĕ i B Mí i wPZ nq ZeyMti i wktivbvtg I B bvgU mwnZ`i kw`k mwgZ Kti tdtj wKbv tŕte t`Lv thZ cvti | wtkl Kti cŕtŕt Pwiĕ i bvg e`envi Kti tj Lvi wktivbvg cŕvŕbi aiwU GKRb

tj Ltki `Kxq `enkó`k eŕŕZ mwnh` Kitj I KitZ cvti | wKŠ` cŕ\_wgKfite c\_`K c\_`K Mti i c\_`K c\_`K gwngvtK Etal`Ztj aivq tmUv wŕv\_ŕB\_ŕK| hw` I Avbŕe Kvŕi wbbŃ fVw`wew`Z bvi wUj bvg Qvov Uj `tqi Agi I B mwnZ`mŕŕi wŕbŕtKvŕbv bvg GLb AZ`š-AMŃYthvM` etj B gtb nq| Zte Dcb`vniUj bvgKi Y wbtq GKwU mwnZ`K weZK`ntZ cvti GB w`K w`tg th, hw` Pwiĕ i bvg mwnZ`Lŕĕi bvgKiŕYi tŕŕĕ weteP` nq Zvntj ŕ`b`w`ŕ`ŕ` (Avbŕe Kvŕi wbbv Dcb`vŕmi Avŕi K cŕvB Pwiĕ i) bvgUtkl Dvotq t`qv hvq bv| tm hvK|

2.  
 K\_vmwntZ` Kí bvkw`i PvbZ Kg cŕŕvRbxq bq cŕ`ŕ| AwfÁZv| aiv hvK, `ŕŕYvÁtj i wPswŕ Pvlĕ` i Rxeb tKvŕbv Mí Kvi Mti Ztj AvbZ PvbZ wK ZvtK mvZ`ŕxv ev evfMi nvtU wMtg tKm `wUv wbtZ nte? bmk Leti i KwMR t\_ŕK fvmv fvmv tRtb Avi `j`ŕ-Kí bvcŕZfv KvŕR j wMtg GKlvb i Pvb wj tL I Vv hwte? `ŕUv `ŕaitbi cŕŕv| tKvŕtj LwU wki gvtb AMŃvgx\_ŕKte tmUv wŕvŕZ Kti etj tŕjv mæe bq| wkt`i i mvq b inm`gq; wki mŕŕŕK Atj ŠKK wetePv Ktib Ggb mRbkj tj LK tXi cvl qv hwte| Zte AwfÁZv t\_ŕK Avgiv Rwb, cŕg cŕZ`K mdj K\_vmwntZ`KB tj Lvi Rtb` miwmi AwfÁZv ARBtK AZ`š-D`P`vb w`tqtQb| tmRtb`B gwmbK eŕ`vcv`vq cŕvŕ`xi gmswĕ LŕZ mwi`Kvŕi i gwŕŕ` i Rxeb mŕvŕb Ktib| tKvŕbv fj tbB th K\_vmwntZ` nŕ`Q DPŕgvtci Ges ZvrchEY`mŕsew`KZv| tmLvŕb e`wŕŕŕZv AZ`vek`K| Avi GB e`wŕŕŕŕ Dcv`vbB thb nwm tctZ Pŕj tQ Avgv` i K\_vmwntZ`| tj LKiv Mŕew` t\_ŕK gnvcŕZfv etj Ztj Avbŕŕb mgĕ` f ká Avi AiŕY`i cŕŕŕŕŕŕm! Z\_` I mZ` mšMŕni mŕvŕv GLb cŕg Aev`e GKwU e`vcv`i ntq `wotqtQ| Avi AZ`cwi kŕgi `i Kvi UvB ev wK! bv, tmwj g tgvitk` Abmŕvbx tj LK| RMŕmsmvi chŕŕŕK wZvb\_ i tZi mŕ½ MŕY Kti tQb| Mŕš`i cŕg Mti B Zvi cwi Pq cvŕeb cvK| Mti i bvg Kvŕwŕi; Avi Zvi cvĕ-cvĕxv GKwU wtkl agŕŕŕx gvb| Zvt` i B GKRtbi eqvŕbŃ Avgiv w`y gŕj gvb, Lŕŕvb, teŕx bv| Avgiv KZŕŕv| AvDj Pwi Avgv` i AeZvi / ... Avgiv fMŕteŕb|... RMZKŕK fRbv j`ŕ`| gvbŕ i gŕŕSB Avgv` i Ckŕ| GB Avgv` i mŕab-fRb|\_ i`B KZŕ, i`i tFZiB AeZvi| cieZx`Mí wPZvi Aenkóvskl wtkl GKwU tkYŕtckvi KwZcq gvbŕ i Aŕŕ½ I bŕUKxq RxebtK avi Y Kti tQ| kŕkvbNvUtk tK`^ Kti Rxeb wbeŕŕ Kiv KtqK Rtb` KwmbŕZ Kw\_Z I B e`wŕŕŕZv j`ŕYxq| A\_ŕ tRtb-ŕŕS-t`ŕL-i`tb tj Lv| iqtQ wŕŕUj I qvKŕ ŕKvŕwŕiŕŕ I ũPZvi Aenkóvskŕŕ G`ŕU Mti i AwŕŕtK mŕRj` w`gvb| einivMZ e`w` ev e`w`iv chŕŕŕŕŕYi Rtb` cŕŕK Ki tQ `B AŕPv ARvŕv engvb ev`eZvq| Zvi ev Zvt` i cŕ`ŕ ev cŕivŕ Dcv`wZtZ NUŕQ bŕUKxq NUbv| I B NUbv tFZi w`tg Mí cvt`Q wŕbŕgŕŕv; DŕbŕwPZ nŕ`Q Rxebi Mŕ mZ`| ŕKvŕwŕiŕŕ Mti i einivMZiv mŕsew`K, mŕev` AŕŕŕŕYB Zvt` i AvMŕh| ũPZvi Aenkóvskŕ

Mtí i AvMŠKI hvĀv Kti mgvPri; mgvRmsmvti i Mfxi wki vq māVij Z eivZjgx Rxeṭbi mĀZ'i fūr,tjv Lġj -tġtj † LġZ DrmK| hw l Zvi `vq tbB tmB mivĀZ AwfĀZvtK KtġAbjv` Kivi | GB Mtí i i i tZ cKviZi eYv w tZ wMtq tj LK Ggb fvlvfwz tetQ tbb hvi ZšġtZ tetR l tV Kme`KZvi mj | D`vni Y t`qv hvKŃ

*Ptí i tmB DEB Pri cvġk tgN Avtm, mj t¼, AŠMŠ cmb Sivq bv, Di tZ tPtġ aġi thġZ thġZ Kvtjv gqixi tClg w tġ AUKvi ti tL tXġK Ptj hvq; `r @i Zvq, etj, Avi l wZb gym aġi i vLte tm GB cmb; Zvi DòZv Gmgq cġj cYZv cġq; ZB mġL /*

ŌKvbnĪŌ l ŪPZvi AenkóvskŌŃ G`ŪM Mí GKmaK Kvi tYB Dġj L tġvM | `ŪM Mtí B NUBvi ve`vi AvtQ, Kwnbx MvZgq, Zvi Af`šġi DrKxY`DrKÉv| MxZ l tktvġi mvej xj mshj<sup>3</sup> ewoġq Zġj tQ wki gvb| K\_vmwntZ` tj vKR Dcv`vġbi e`envi Avtġwcz bv ntj Zvi gj` l gvġv mgvb` bq| Avevi hw h<sup>3</sup>ġK tmjvg bv w tġl GBme Aj`vi Mí Kixġi RvqMv Kti tbq Zvntj l Drmvnx cvKġt` i KvtQ Zvi `vg hġ\_ŌB| wj wġtKŠktj i evBti wMtq hw` K\_ve`ġK wetePbvq Avnb Zvntj l G`ŪM Mí wġkl tZġi `vex`vi nġe| ŌKvbnĪŌ Mtí i tKt`<sup>3</sup> AvtQ hviv, tmB gvbeġġġġ i GKRb Dcvqnx Ae`vq Kxfvte nšvi K nġq DVtQ; Ges tMvġ-agġġġġvax Ae`vġb Ptj wMtq l tMvġbvġġKi Avmbw tġġ hvġ`Q Zvi AvciZ Am`e Kwnbxw Avgvġ` i i vġtġġb Mí Kvi | Zvi Mtí `Zvi nġ`Q Mí gnZ`<sup>3</sup> Avi tmB mġġ mgvRev`eZvi Qwel AwġZ nġq Ptj tQ| th-tjvKmgvġR GKRb e`w<sup>3</sup>gvġġi Anaem, Zvi fvl` i wPZ nġZ cvġi e`w<sup>3</sup>i cġZwq v l AvPi tYi mbvZb wKsev Awfbe Dġj tL| gbl`Rxeb GK AfweZ AwfNvtZ ifc l w K cwi eZB Kti Avbiv`<sup>3</sup> Puj ōZvq mgvġZ nġZ cvġi | e`w<sup>3</sup>tZ e`w<sup>3</sup>tZ m`úK`<sup>3</sup>wbiv`<sup>3</sup> Kti ejtj bvi x l cġ`ġi m`úK`<sup>3</sup>KZ wewPġ `efġeB bv cġkvk Kti Ptj b K\_wkixiv| ŪPZvi AenkóvskŌ Mtí tmjg tġvi tġ` Dc`vcb Kti b Zvi GK cġqvegZ`<sup>3</sup> ōvšġ ŌKvbnĪŌ Mtí i ġtZv GLvġb l i tġtQ `ecixZ`i wewa QUV| KvbnĪ-G t`ġLwQ tġġġġKi Lpx nġq l Vv(enĒi Aġ`<sup>3</sup>Zv tġġRvZB)| ŪPZvi AenkóvskŌ i tġtQ gZi Qvqi wġtP emevm Kti Rxeṭbi njvnj cvb Kivi cġQbre evmbv| NUBv Gfġel Mí nq|

GKw ġK ŌKvbnĪŌ Mtí t`wL UvbUvb ewajb, cġZwU `eKB cġqvRbxq; ŪPZvi AenkóvskŌ tZ wkw\_j ġj vġb ifc, evK` tUġb wġtq Avtm evK`ġK, thb tġġNi Av`- i t`ġK GKwU tgN tewġq ġġj ZvtK Abymiy KitiZ vġK tġġNi cġi tgN| Gfġe K\_vi wġtV K\_vi Rvj eġb hv l qv GKRb tj LġKi Rġb`<sup>3</sup> bmm, tġġ-Kvg-cġZvi Yv-evmbv wġtq kĀ`e mšMVb nVv nVv LġR cvq cUfug (KwnbxġZ hv kġvbnw); tLvġtLqġġ i eġk Avkv Qwelġi K`vbfvġm thb AvKw`ġKfvte AvPo cġo cġmġK i Ō l ti Lvi; kġkvġbi mš`vi -Kms`vi cġh`<sup>3</sup> weeZ nq, tkvbn hvq gw`ġi i gw`<sup>3</sup>iv| ŪPZvi AenkóvskŌ Mtí Avj v`v Avj v`vfvte ġġKKwU Pwi tġi

l ci Avtjv tġtj tQb tj LK| cġZwU e`w<sup>3</sup>i B tZv wR`^GKwU wbiw`<sup>3</sup> RxebK\_v AvtQ| tmB RxebK\_v ve`vi NUvtj Zv ġġKKlvb DcvLvb nġZ cvġi | cġknt`Q, Pwi t`<sup>3</sup>tj vi cvġi`<sup>3</sup>úvi K m`šŪmġ Ges wġ\_w`<sup>3</sup>ġv| tmġġġġġ wRĀvmv Dġ wcz nġe, GB Mí tKv\_vq mdj , tKb mdj Ges Kxfvte mdj |

3.

*kjv me mwinwZ`Kiv GLbl aġiB ti tL tQ th mġcvi, tWw, Svo`vi iv ġġtbB tġisiv wNwĀ| ġa`weĒ Avi wġġD`PweĒ i wPtewa l t`i tFZi tKvb chġq th Ptj ġtġtQ ġt`i tFZi bv wġġtj Zv tevSv hvq bv;...GfġeB fvte ōmL PvbŌ Mtí avġogntj i AvMŠK wkwġġġ ġġbvi | Zvi fvebvi evK` ġġj vġġjv (bwmK Ai x!) nġj l ġġL ġġL evbġbv mML PvbŌ tġqvi l tġġj i gvġcġġ hġ\_Ō Kwe`cbv Kti tm| Mí wntġte ōmL PvbŌ BvUvġw`<sup>3</sup>s; Pwi t`<sup>3</sup> wntġte ōmL PvbŌ Awġġm`<sup>3</sup> | j vkKvUv Nġi i `wN`AwfĀZvm`<sup>3</sup>úbeGB gvġvUġi RewġtZ tj LK Ggb wKQy AwfĀvb cġkvk Kti tQb th tġv `kġkvġ`<sup>3</sup>ġ wġġv`<sup>3</sup>ġ tKŠZġj RvMvte| `ġUv bġbv Zġj aiv`<sup>3</sup>i Kvi |*

- 1. ...mML PvbŌ ġġb nq, fġel tZi tms`<sup>3</sup> h`A ZġtZi K`hZġtK wMtj tġtj |
- 2. ġZi Avi Rxeṭbi tF`vġf` tm KitiZ bv cvġġj l mġ`i tm wġtZ wġtL tŌŃ hv ġġ Ges wew`<sup>3</sup>Z Kti | hv Zvi `wġK ZvġġeKti Avi ġMtRi tFZi avġc-avġc bġbv Pevq wġtq hvq| wġtRi ġi ġġ ġMtR Wġ t`<sup>3</sup> l qvB tZv `cġjx| ġġġmi eġov GKUv UKġiv ġġL w tġ fġeZ j wMtj v mML PvbŌ |

GKv mML Pvb bq, Avtġv`<sup>3</sup>vkġK cvl qv hġe GB Mtí | mML PvbŌ t`<sup>3</sup>ġ`<sup>3</sup>j vix Zvt`<sup>3</sup> i GKRb | Avi tm Kvi tYB `j vix Rvġb i vġwġqvix tġv wKŠ`<sup>3</sup> j vix wġtR ġvqv| Pwi t`<sup>3</sup> wntġte mML Pvb Awġġm`<sup>3</sup> ZZġġYB hZġġY tm Mtí i GKwU Pwi tġi i ġġZv wPŠv Kti bv, `ġs tj LK ml qvi nb Zvi l ci | GB AvtġvcbUKzev`<sup>3</sup> w tġ ōmL PvbŌ weteP`<sup>3</sup> nġZ cvġi MŌšġ GKwU tmiv mġġ wntġte| cġq-vegZ`<sup>3</sup>kāmsMVtb tj LK Avbevh`<sup>3</sup> ġZi mstKZ cġvb Kti tQb; ġZi-Qvbn GKRb thb miv`<sup>3</sup> miv`<sup>3</sup> tUv cvq Avmbre ġZi Dcv`<sup>3</sup>wZ| mML PvbŌ wġtġġi ġZi nġe `e`<sup>3</sup>ġwZK Zvti emv wbnk-cwL KivqĒ KitiZ wMtq AcNvtZ, we`<sup>3</sup>ġr`<sup>3</sup>úō nġq| Avi tWw mML PvbŌ tġtZ nġe ġġM`<sup>3</sup>ġZi wbnwZ cvġVŌ| ġġo ġġo GB DrKÉv Avi Pevš-bvUKxqZv Ggb mwinwZ`<sup>3</sup>K tKŠktj cġkvk Kti tQb Mí Kvi th PġrKZ nġZ nq| ej wġj vġ cġq-vegZ`<sup>3</sup>kāmsMVtb mstKZ cġvġbi K\_v| K\_vUv tLvj vmv Kivi Rb`<sup>3</sup> ŪM evK`<sup>3</sup> Zġj w`<sup>3</sup>Q: *Avi Rġj v t`<sup>3</sup>ġK tm-mġq cġwUvi tPġL mML Pvb nVir ġġb wKQymZ`<sup>3</sup> t`<sup>3</sup>Lġj hv tMwe`<sup>3</sup> t`<sup>3</sup>Lġj v bv, nqZv-ev tMwe`<sup>3</sup> ōi tPġL ZLb a`e-Mše`<sup>3</sup> Avi mML PvbŌ Dcġ wġ mġZ`<sup>3</sup> i tKvġbv GK wġġ tms`<sup>3</sup> h`<sup>3</sup> AbjP A\_P AġġvN Dcv`<sup>3</sup>wZ hvi |* mgKvj xb mgvRev`<sup>3</sup>eZvq bvi xi Ae`vġbi BswMZ wSuj K w tġ l tV GB ōmL PvbŌ



Mír | AvZhbKvix KZ bvi xi j vkB bv ZvK KvUvQov KiZ nqfQ, wKš'KLbI  
KvZj v tqtqK wbtR wbtR giZ t' tLub | mULPvbi ~x Kvi YUv etj w' tquQj : *liv  
th giY wbtq teP\_vtK/ I t' i A.tbK wKOygtb wbtZ nq/*

5.

OkUv mvtci gFj Mí wU tmij g tgvitk` tK e`vcK cwi wPwZ w' tqtQ, Ges GB GKwU  
Mí my`i fite cOZwbaZ; Kti tj Ltki | mæZ GB GKwU Mí i Rtb` ntj I GB  
tj LK evsj v` tki tQvUMtí i cWKt`i KvQ wtkl ghP`v cvteb `xNRvj |  
`Ok\_vq Mí wU GKwU fivK t` qv thZ cvti : btj v wFLwi Yx tngwzbx Zvi  
Lycwi tZ mvtci Dcw`wZ tUí tctq wecbæteva Kti | GKw`b tgvU AvaLvbn i wU  
tLtg tm wQj , tmw`b gZi`Z nq gv`vi I ci DmK t` q tmB k`LPø | tngwzbx  
w`fchvZ mvcUvK tcto Gtb Pj vi tFzi XwKtq t` q | Pj vi Mfxti i Av`tb  
tmB mvc wmx` ntj tngwzbx ZvK D` i` Kti |  
Avcz `wotZ GK Awektm` Mí , fq¼i NUbv | tj LK Ggb `bcY`i m½ Mí wU  
tj tLb th GK gvboxi wlv³ mvc f`fjYi NUbv ev`tei Awak ev`e nq I tV |  
Mí i wqvc t` Kvj wntmte NUGvb eZgvb wbePb Kti tQb tj LK mPZbv fiteB |  
dtj cVK thb j vBf Abpvtbi gtZv gvboxi `vbexq ZrciZv Ges mcP`fY  
cZ`fj Ki tēb | Mí AfZce GKwU \_xg e`eüZ ntj I mZK`bv ntj , wKsev `ec-  
weK e³e` cOvbi cOj vfb mseiy KiZ bv cvi t'j Gu GKwU mv`vqvUv Mí nq  
I vi Avk¼v wQj | thñZ tngwzbx GKrb t` ne`emvqx bvi xi mš`b, Dci š`Zvj v-  
Pwe tgi vZKvix Rb f`vZi Øviv cZwi Z | gvtqi `y RvI tm t` tLtg | wlv³  
mvtci m½ cj`l RwiZi Zj bv tm KiZB cvi tZv; j eY gwLtg wPwetq wPwetq  
tmx` mvc Lvl qvi I i Kg GKUv fvl` cvl qv tMj t` vfl i wKOy\_vKtZv bv | hir` I  
ZvZ Abb` \_Y nwi t'q t'j tZv GB mRb bgbv |  
tngwzbxK wtkl Awfubtek mnthvM mwj Kti tQb Mí Kvi | Zvi GK cvtq  
tKvbn AvOj tbB (*wgwn Kti AvOj \_tj v KvUv \_vKvq tm Vis-Gi cvZv Lotgi  
Kvl*); GKwU nvZ bovtbvq A`fjg tm, A\_`fj nvZ Zvi wqš`yxb (*th-B`Ovkw³ w' t'q  
tngwzbx Zvi nvZ w` ún Kti wek;`Zv AR` Kti wQj vN tm-B`Ovkw³ wU \_Y Kti I  
tngwzbx Zvi nvZtK mPj KiZ cvi t'j v b*) | thñZi ZvK fq¼i mvtci m½  
hš`Z nte ZvB cwi w`wZ UvUvb Kti Zj evi Rtb` kvixi Kfite tngwzbxK  
A`tbKLwb mgvex` Kti t'j v nqQj cteB | wKsev ej v thZ cvti `vfwek nvZ-  
civAj v gvbl B thLvtb mvtci m½ mæ`mgi Gwotq Pj te tmLvtb kvixi K w`K  
w' t'q `p` Ges Aciv MZvq Av`QbaGKRb bvi x GKgvI my`nvZ w' t'q ØQvej Ø tntb  
aivkqx Ki tQ wlv³ mvtK | dtj wlv qv Avti v tRvi v t'j v nq I tV, e³e` ZxeZv  
cvq | Gu tj Ltki wbr`^i mvtbi w`K, Mí i Mnxb t'fZti cOQbæFRyKj Káv |  
EaYRgv-i t'fZti D'j L Kti wQ *tQvej káwU* | AZ`š-Dchj³ tj Ltki GB  
kácQvM | Gi Kg h\_v\_`e j v hvq Aibevh`kácQvM t` Ltev Avgiv GB Mí |

Mí i tkl evK` thgb Lycwi wtklY wntmte cOqvm nqfQ *RvRj`gvb káwU* |  
`qs tj Ltki Dcw`wZ j`fj` Kiv hvq GKevi cZ`fjvte (*A`wZ? Avi A`wZ  
tngwzbxK Avg GLb mnm thvMvB*), Ab`evi cti v`fjvte | Mí i Pwi t'K Mí i  
RbtKi mnm thvMvBvi Ae`v Aek` cWKtK Ab`i Kg GKwU BsmZ w' t'j I w' t'Z  
cvti | tmU ntj v, Avi Gu nI qvB nqZvev mgvPxb ev m½Z, mc`sktb tngwzbx  
gZi Aek`æx tRtb tj LK ZvK mvmj f`q`fjvte gZvq NUbvi GKwU Afievbx  
gvI v`b; hvi dtj Aw`Zev`x GKwU Pwi t' hMcr AcivRq `vK Ges Zvi  
t'gš`j K m¼U DÈx`nq | Zvi gvboxi ntj v mvtci nvZ gvboxi mvtZB  
mvtci wbtKk nq; Avi `RwKfiteI nq D`i cæZ` Gi Kg GKwU wtklY mvtb  
Gtm cto | Aek` Zvi Avti KwU mstKZ tj LK tkl `etK ti tL hrb | I B `ekwU  
Rtb`I OkUv mvtci gFj `kw`K w`K w' t'q kw³gvb nqfQ | maviY gvtci  
Mí Kvii GB `ekwU i Pvi K\_vB bq | tKbbv mnR wPvti Zvi AvtMB tkl  
nqfQ Mí wU | mvtci gv`v chš`-tLtg tCU fwi t'q tngwzbx Njgvbvi cOwZ wbtq  
tdtj tQ | wKš`Gici B bZb Avti KwU `etK tj LK wj Ltg b : ... *tmB Njgi tFzi  
tngwzbx tRtb tMj v, KvUv Di t'zi gFjv, tngwzbx gv`v t` tK cv chš`-GK cvK  
Nj i, RvRj`gvb Lycwi tQto tewi t'q tMj v wbtktā* | hvi nvZ w' t'q GB i Kg GKwU  
mwnZ` \_Ymæubæe`wZjgx Mí tewi t'q Avtm, K\_vmwntZ` Zwi kw³gEv mæutK`  
msktqi tKvbn AeKvk `vK bv |

AvCv

### ngvqvb Avntgt` i m½ bavr cj -xtZ

t`tki mePvBtZ Rbwcđ tj LK ngvqvb Avntg` `vi“Y AvCvevR| ej vB evuj`  
 th AvCvi ga`gwY \_vtKb wZwb| Zte Afb`i Mí ej vq evav t`b bv, e<sup>3</sup>e` j<sup>4</sup>af  
 ntq tMj mst`c Ki tZ etj b tKej| AvtM Zvi m½ thme AvCv w`tqQ ZvtZ  
 ti KW@i tKvrbv fvgKv wQj bv| Gevi AvtQ| Gevti i AvCvi t`fbj bavr cj -x|  
 avi Yv wQj MvRxcđi XvKv gnmotKi cvtkB nte bavr cj -x| wK tKvb RvqMv  
 t`tK eu w`tK thZ nte Rvrbv tB| tgevevBj tcvb \_vKtZ Avi wPst`Kx| ngvqvb  
 fivBtkB tcvb Kijvg| ej tjb, tnvZvciovg Gtm tjkKtK wRtAm KijtB  
 t`wLtg t`te| fvtj v K\_v, eu w`tK Uvb`btq Avgiv Pjt wQ tZv Pjt wQBn tKv\_vq  
 tmB weLVZ bavr cj -x| cvKv iv`v t`tK Avevi KuPv iv`vq XktZ nte| tmB  
 Umb` ctqUuv tKv\_vq? Mwmo \_vgtq \_vgtq tjkRbtK wRtAm KijtZ KijtZ  
 GwMtg hvl qv| KuPv iv`vUvq tXvKvi ci gtb ntj v mwZ` mwZ` MđgyY Gj vKvq Xtk  
 ctowQ| GKRb ep`xgvb Mđgevmx ej tjb, Bjt KuUtKi Lv`af t`tL t`tL GwMtg  
 hvb| GB iv`vq el` w`tK Mwmo Pj v m`e? wec`4bK DPzwbPzc\_, GtKtetK  
 Pjt tMtgQ| GKUv MvtQi Mvtq tQvE wbt`Kv t`Ljvg bavr cj -xi Ae`vfb  
 m`utK` niv, we`jtZi LjU wMtg tkl ntqQ bavr cj -xtZB| cPxi tNiv vekjv  
 Gj vKv| mjevkv dUK| cwiPq w`tZB dUK Db`P ntjv| mBwgs ctj ev`Pv  
 útUvcđ Ki tQ| t`wL, Avti ev`Pv bv, etovivl AvtQb| AvtQb Ab`cKvtki  
 KY@vi gvRnvi`j Bmjvg| ngvqvb Avntg` tmj jvi tcvb K\_v tkl Kti`wMz  
 Rvrbtj b| GB cđg Avgvi bavr cj -xtZ Avmv, ZvB ngvqvb fivB AvCvq emvi  
 AvtM ctiv bavr cj -x Nti wdti t`Lvi Rtb` ej tjb| tkl`Pti tivr` tek  
 SuR| AvR t`tK GwCđ` i` ntjv| @Avevi GwCđ`!N``cy wbgđ, we`Kj eivei  
 Pjt vi Z`j`0| teovtvi Rtb` mU`vB Dch`P, ZLb GwbtZB me gtbvi g jvtM|  
 wKs`Qwe tZvj vi Rtb` tiv` mnvqK| dtUvMđvi Gm Gg tMwK`P K`vtgiv KvR  
 i` Ki tjb|

AvDh`v, weP` ijc

100 weNv Rvqi lci Mto tZvj v ntqQ GB bavr cj -x| Kx tBb GLvrb! mevi  
 AvtM bRi tKto tBq tFIR et`i mgvni| GKUzcti i AvCvq Avgiv ngvqvb  
 Avntgt` i g` t`tKB Rvrbtev th GLvrb 300 cRwzi tFIR Dw`c i tqtQ|

t`tki cāvb l lwa et`i D`vb wntmte GB bavr cj -xtK Mto tZvj vi`cāi tqtQ  
 Zvi| tm cāi½ h\_vmgq ej v hvte| Zvi AvtM Avgiv bavr cj -xi ijc`wPti i  
 K\_v evj| bavr cj -xtZ AvtQ wgvb wPwocvLvbv, AvtQ wki cvK` wmtgtUi` Zvi  
 vekjv iv`m-g` emvrbv ntqQ DPzKti| gtb nte cvZvj t`tK gv\_v Avi`B  
 nvtZi Kwā` i aytei Kti w`tqtQ`vbeUv| nwi Yiv Nti teovt`Q bv, Zvt`i tctq  
 etmQ Avj m`| tMgvj Nti Dnk w`tq t`wL dj w`utW d`vb NjtQ| Mitg Mi`iv  
 Kó cvte bv| weP` me cwl` cwl`kujvq| evbi l t`Ljvg GK tKvYvq|`vev  
 tLjvi Rtb` th QK KvUv ntqQ Zv i wZgtZv WvBwbs t`utmi gtZv cK`- Avi  
 \_w`\_tjv Bqv eo, Pvj w`tZ ntj kvixi K kv`i cđqvRb cote|  
 MvtQi lci Ni bavr cj -xi Avti KuU` kđxq wclq| ngvqvb Avntgt` i Dcb`vfm  
 A\_ev buUtK Avgiv Ggb Pwi t`i mUvb tctqQ th-Pwi tU MvtQi lci Ni embtq  
 evm Kti| AtbKuv cwl` t` gZv Avi wK| tmw`b KwtR cojvg GK ev`e  
 Pwi t`i K\_v, th gvbt i tKujvntj t`tK gv` tctZ Ges cKwzi wbeo mwbta`  
 tj Lvjt wLi Rtb` Zvj MvtQi lci Ni embtqQ| w`tbi tenki fivM mgq tm lB  
 MvtQi lctiB \_vtK tm| cđg cđg tjkK ZvtK cvMj ej tjb| GLb Zviv Gi  
 cđqvRb l` i`ZjeStZ` i` Kti tQ| bavr cj -xi e`K`-K`wU Aek` AZUv DPtZ  
 bq| GB @kwst`KZtb` ngvqvb Avntgt` i AtbK buUtKi B`i wls nq, wmtgvi  
 i`wls nq| tmRtb` l nqtZv cwi Kw Zfvte wKQy`úU wbgđ ntqQ| GLvbKvi  
 tM`- nvDmi bvg ewó vej vm| ewó w`tbi wekl vej vmxZvi mthvM AvtQ GLvrb|  
 Ljt evj, lcti w`tbi Pvj \_vKvq ewó covi kā DctfvM Kiv hvq| AtbtKi  
 gtZvB w`tbi Pjt GB wekl kā tj LK ngvqvb Avntgt` i fxlY wclq|  
 Qwotq wQuUtg AtbK`vqx-A`vqx Avmb ivLv ntqQ bavr cj -xtZ| Avgiv emjvg  
 gj evmfetbi cvtki RvqMwUtZ| Mí`i` ntjv, GKUv tQjt tK KtqKuU MvtQi  
 cvZv wQto Avbvi K\_v ej tjb wZwb|`yPvi Rb Kti Af`wMZ Avntgt` i` Ki tjb  
 bavr cj -xtZ|

mevi Rtb` Db`P!

Gj vKvq teovtZ Avmv me eqmx bvi x-cj`tl i tFzi bavr cj -x`k`bi AvMh` tZv  
 \_vtKB,` i` i`vš-t`tK gvbl GB cL`š-AA`tj Avtm tKej bavr cj -xi B Uvrb,  
 ej v fvtj v, ngvqvb Avntgt` i B AvKl`Y| ngvqvb Avntg` me mgtg GLvrb \_vtKb  
 bv, \_vKtj mvi w`bB` kđv`P` i wfo tjtM \_vtK| cBt`fu tc-m ntq l`v cđq  
 cvewj K tc-m| Gwcltg Zvi`w AvKl`Y Kijt ej tjb, GKRb tjtLki Rxeb  
 wK Avi cBt`fu \_vtK, cvewj K t`c`wU`ntq hvb wZwb| tZgvb Zvi emotZi Avi  
 tmfvte cBt`fvM \_vtK bv| Zvovov tKD hw` Nti wdti bavr cj -x t`Lz Pvg  
 Zvntj ZvtK t`Lz t`qvB tZv mgvPxb|  
 Avgiv Rvbjvg AvRB cđg ngvqvb Avntgt` i wki cđ t`o`-gvym eqmx wbl vt` i  
 gv\_vi Pj tadjv nte| wki i eev wbtRB KvRuU Kiteb| Ab`mšvbt` i gv\_vi Pj  
 KvUvi KvRuU wZwb Kiti tQb| Avtgvii Kvq hLb wQjt b tqtq wkv vi Pj KvUvi

gva'tgB Gi nvtZLwo ej v hvq| wblvt`i Pj KvUv nte| Avgvt`i tUbkbn n`Q  
er`Pvi gv\_v bv tKtU hvq te-W Pj vtovi AmveavbZvq| nvgvqB Avntg` ej tj b,  
tKvtbv tUbkbn bvB| tZvgiv Rvtbv wKbv th gvtqi `pa n`Q wkit`i Rtb`  
gtn`Stal| tKtU tMtj gj gj vMvtbvi `i Kvi bvB| gvtqi `pa j vMtq w` tj B nte|  
Ak0 n`Q gvbt`i AvtetMi emntcKvk| Avevi GB tPvtLi cwbB kv`kvj x  
GvUevtqumUK|

wblvt`i Pj KvUvi `k`wU gv K`vtgivq avi Y KitZ tPtqUjtj b, wKs`K`vtgiv KvR  
KitQ bv etj Zvi gbWU fxlY Lvivc| nvtZi KvQ dtUvM0dvi tctq Zvi nvtZ  
K`vtgiv Ztj t`qv ntv, AwZ Aí mgvtqi gta` gk`Kj Avmb Kti w` tj b tMwK`  
Ljk ntv b Avgvt`i Rbuc0 tj LK|

tfIR D`vtbi `c0e  
MvtQi cvZv Gtm tMtQ| gnv Drmvtm wZwb Avgvt`i Gmtei tfIR `Y m0ut`K`  
AemZ KiQtQb| gtb n`Q bv tKvtbv tj LtKi gtlvgwL Avgiv| Avgvt`i KvR i ay  
c0n`Dl vcb, Gici Zvi etj hvlqv, Avi Avgvt`i tkvbl| gnuL`PitKi evYx  
wv wceX AvtQ tfIR D`vtbi bvgdj tKN thLvfb hvi RbftmLvfb Zvi l l`jai  
Rbft| GB evYx Mfxi fite mektm Ktib wZwb| D`vniY wntmte Dtv -L Kitj b th,  
ZLbL Ktjivi l l`ja Awe`Z nqwb; Avgvt`i t`tk Ktjivi mgqUvtZ mRbv  
DrcbentZv| GB mRbv Ktjivi GKwU gtn`Stal| cKwZ tKvtbv bv tKvtbv fite  
wec`gv`e`e`v Kti ivtL| l l`wa et`q`i `Yv`Y etj tkl Kiv hvte bv| MuRv  
MvtQi im t`tk `Zwi nq Pim, Zvi cvZv t`tk nq wmw, Avi MuRv tZv itqtQB|  
Lp kv`kvj x GKUv c-wU|

RvtZ Pvb b0vk cj -xi 300 c-v0Ui tfZi MuRv AvtQ wKbv| bv tbB| j vMvtbvi  
B`Qvl tbB| K`vYvi tivMvt`i hšYv Dcktg MuRvi e`envi nq| MuRvi tfIR  
`Yi K\_v wetePbv Kti B AtbK t`k MuRv Pvt`i l ci t`tk bmk wbt`l avAv Ztj  
wbt`Q| AvjvcPwi Zvi G ch0q tUmetj Ptv Avtm weifb0el l wa MvtQi cvZv|  
et`q`i cwi Pq thgb dtj, tfIR Dw`m`i cwi Pq tZgwb cvZvtZ| G K\_v etj  
wZwb Avgvt`i GtKi ci GK cvZv tU÷ KitZ t`b| ej tj b, mRtb MvtQi cvZv  
Atbtk tftR Lvq| mRtbi evKj wct`l fZ`Kiv nq, Guv KLbL tLttqQv? GuU  
LpB m`y`y`l GLvtb Avgvi ti wmic Abhwq GB fZ`Kiv nq| Awg Pvb GB b0vk  
cj -xtZ evsj vt`iki c0vb tfIR D`vb `Zwi KitZ| tfIR MvQ wbtq Gt`tk hvi  
KvR Kti Zvt`i tfZi GKwU c0vb c0Z0vb n`Q nvg``P l`i mvt\_ Avgvi  
thvMvt`hM AvtQ| l`i mS00n itqtQ w`kuLi gtZv tfIR Dw`m`i | tmLvfb  
BwZgta`B Awg mS00n Kti wZb k0i gtZv tfIR Dw`m`i | Gi tfZi GKUv Zte  
AvtQ| AtbtkB Rvtb evmK RvUj Kwik GKwU gtn`Stal| GB evmt`Ki wZwbU  
f`viviBwU AvtQn Kvjtj, jvj, mv`v| mv`v evmKB tewk cvlqv hvq| Avgvi  
tmSfvm` th Kvjtj evmKl Awg mS00n KitZ m`q`g nqwu, hv`l Gi tfIR `Y  
m0ut`K`GLbL wKQyRvtZ cwi wbl| GLb jvj evmt`Ki mUvtb AwQ| Dw`m`i

l l`wakv`3 K\_v etj tkl Kiv hvte bv| cvb cvZvq mvZUv wKiv `vtK| M0gt`tk  
cvb tLtz w` tj j`q`i` Ki te, tRtb trvK bv tRtb trvK Zviv gvSLvtbi wKivUv ev`  
w`tg tLtz t`te| l B wkiUvq AvtQ wcl| cvtbi eU tFIR `Y tZv AvtQB, cvb  
MvtQi tkKo n`Q f0ven wRwbk| l Uv tKvtbv bvix tLtv tm Mf0vi Y KitZ  
cvi te bv KLbL| Guv ciw`q`Z| Rwb bv tKvb AfwMwbx tqtqt`i l ci GB  
ciw`q`v Pj vtbv nq| Zte l l`jai tWvR GKUv d`v`i| tFIR l l`jai t`q`i` Guv  
Mfxi fite j`q`i` ivLtz nte|

tfIR KvvtK etj, tZvgvt`i t`Lw`Qn etj nvgvqB Avntg` Avgvt`i nvtZ  
GKUvi ci GKUv m`v0uj Ztj w`t`Qb, Avgiv cvZv wPev`Q| tKvtbvUvq  
tMvj gwit`Pi Svj, tKvtbvUvq gavg wgvw| cvb wejvtm tZv `vi`Y m0v0Y| Gevi  
Lvlqv bq nvtZ wbtq tclvi cvjv| GKUv `v0vq GZ jvj i0 nq? l Uv Rvdivb|  
meft`l M0xi gtl GKUv cvZv Ztj w`tg ej tj b, fvtjv Kti Wtv etjv Guvq  
tKgb MÜ| Avgvt`i 0gYm`x ev`v` KgRZ`nwmv k l KvZ i`0 ej tj b, eStZ  
cvi w0 bv wKtmi MÜ| nvgvqB Avntg` ej tj b, Avmtj eStZ cvi t0v, wKs`ej tZ  
j`3v cvt`Qv| Awg etj w`B, l Uv `tqi MÜ| trv trv Kti tntm DwV Avgiv mevB|  
Avmtj B m` w0KZ gvbe gtj iB MÜ wbi`n l B meR cvZvUvq| MÜfv w0  
bvtgi GB tfIR MvQ t`tk tcl`i weifb0cxovi l l`ja `Zwi nq|

tRvQbv wej vm Ges f`Zi f0q!  
b0vk cj -xi c`Kti gvQ gvi v nte, AvtqvRb m0ub0 nvgvqB Avntg` GK KgPvi xtK  
wbt`R w` tj b, tM÷t`i`tk gvQ gvi v t`Ltz hvl qvi Rb`ej tZ| c`Kti Uvi `wU NvU  
AvtQ n` GKwU mvavi Y, M0tg thgb `vtK AviwK; w0ZxqU tkZ cv`ti evavt`v|  
`vi`Y! tRvQbv ivtZ wKURbt`i wbtq wZwb l B NvtU etm tRvQbv t`tlb| tkZ  
cv`i t`tk tRvQbv Avtjv we`Qvi Z nq, ZvRgntj thgb nq Avi wK| `vi`Y  
e`vci! LpB DctfM Ktib wcl`qU nvgvqB Avntg`| tKb ZvtK tRvQbv GZ  
AvKl` Kti? Zvi GKwU wcl`q Dcb`vtmi bvg 0tRvQbv l Rb0xi Mi 0|  
nvgvqB Avntg` ej tZ i`i` Kitj b, tQvUtej vq kni kni B tKtU0Q| wKs`AveYv  
gvts gvts hLb M0tg wbtq thtZb ZLb c0iv AvM0Uv `vKtZv cKwZi l ci|  
M0gti tRvQbv f0ven e`vci| MvtQi duK w`tg gwUvtZ tRvQbv Avtjv Gtm  
cotQ, tRvQbv bKkv `Zwi n`Q| Avevi Aemv Z gvV, gvV tftm hv`Q tRvQbvq|  
hLb Kqvkv `vtK, tRvQbv cto tmB Kqvkv l ci; evZvtm Kqvkv bto DVtv gtb  
nq thb b`xi l ci tX0 tLtv| `kktei GB `0Z`tv tKvtbv bv tKvtbv fite  
gv`vi tfZi itq tMtQ| b0vk cj -x `Zwi t0Qtb GKwU KvY w0j GB tRvQbv  
t`lv| th evstj vZ Awg ivtZ NtgvB Zvi Qv` c0ivUv duKv| gvtb Qvt` dvBevi  
M-vm t`qv| tRvQbv thb Qv` t` Kti mviv Nti Qvotq cotZ cvti tm e`vB  
Awg Kwit`qU AvwK0U±tK etj| l B AvwK0U± GLb Avgvt`i mvgtb etm AvtQb|  
nvgvqB Avntg`i KvQ0 thv`bB wMvtqQ tmw`bB t`lv tctqU Zvi GB Nwb0 eUv  
Kwi g mvtntei| eUvi Pvlqv gtZv Nti tfZi tRvQbv Qvotq covi mpe`v

Ki tZ tcti wZwb Lyk |

ngvqB fivB, Avicub GKv KLtbr Avcbri I B cKi NvtU wMtq tRvQbv  
t` tLQb?

bv |

tKb?

Avgi fZi Fq AvtQ | GKv Kx Kti hve | (GK tPvU nwm) Awg mvi v  
Rieb tKugv-<sup>a</sup> cwoqW, Avevi AtbK fZi Mi I wj tLwQ | Avmtj  
ivZi tej v Pwt` i ev Ab` Avtj vq, Avtj vi wtdKkvfb tKvfbv GKUv  
Bwj Dkb` Zwi nZ cvti | Avgi KgPvixiv, me` vbxq gvbl, Zviv  
mUvi ci cKti i w` tK hvq bv | etj th I Lvfb gv\_vKvUv t` I AvtQ |  
GB cKi Uv tZv bZb | gvtb AvicubB KnuUqtQb | tKv\_v t` tK Avmtj v  
gv\_vKvUv t` I !

(Avevi tntm) AvtM t` tK gtb nq wQj GLvfb | cKi Kivvfbvi dtj  
I t` i mgnv nqtqQ | Gi Kg nZ cvti | tFwZK GB mgnv wU tj vKRb  
etj, i` tB hvB | Kx Avi Kiv hvte |

Avgi Abfiva Avicub GKv GKv b cWYv ivZ GK NEvi Rtb` ntj I  
I B cKti etm tRvQbv t` Lteb |

tKvfbv, Awg gtb Kwi tKvfbv wqtqWf cvmB GKv GKv tms` h<sup>o</sup>  
Dctfvm Kti Zwb tctZ cvti bv | Zvi tFZti GKUv nrvvKvi` Zwi  
nq, Avnti GZ fvtj v GKUv wRvbk Awg GKv t` Ljvg | evKiv  
t` Ltz cvitj v bv | tKv\_vl teovZ tei` tj ZvB eUv evUe wbtq  
teovB | fvBtevt` i mtz wlk Rtbv GKUv` j wbtq mvi v BvUqv Nti  
Avmj vg GKevi |

Avmtj GKv tRvQbv t` Ltj Ab` i Kg AbfivZ nZ cvti |

Awg Avgi Uv evj, GKUv my` i wRvbtki mvgtb Ab` t` i` wo Kwi tq  
w` tq Zvt` i Avb` t` LtZB Avgi Avb` j vM |

Zvi gvtb Wtej Avb` tctj b Avicub | my` i wRvbk t` tL GKUv  
Avb`, Avevi eUt` i Avb` t` tL Avb` |

gvS gvS thUv Kwi | GKUv dWki Gtm` yUvKv wFvUv Pvt` Q | ej tQ  
fvZ Lvqwb | nVv Kti ZvtK 100 UvKv w` tq w` B | Zvi gvtb GB bv  
th Avgi AtbK UvKv AvtQ ev Awg` vZv gnmxb | 100 UvKv cvl qvi  
cti Zvi Kx w` q` vKkb nq tmUv t` Lvi Rtb` B w` B |

tKgb w` q` vKkb cib?

Zvi fivLvbn Ggb th GUv Zvi cOc` wQj | UvKv tctq tm GK gnvZP  
Avi` wovq bv | GKevi GKUv gRvi NUbn NtU | UvKv bv w` tq gvd  
Ki tZ etj wQ | wFLwv Uv ej tj v, eu gvd Ki wv, Avi gvd Ki tZ cvitv  
bv |

wvPÎ me msj vc cvl qv hvq Zvntj |

Ggbt tZv nZ cvti I B dWkii tFZti AvBb` vBtbi gZv tgavex  
tj vK AvtQ | wFvUv cvqwb mFhvM tgjt wv ZvB cZfv wKvKZ nqwb |  
Zvi ci I Avgi gtb nq cKvZ hLb tKvfbv eo cZfvi Rbvt` q ZLb  
cKvZB` wqZj tbq Zvi wKvtki |` ywgqv th mgta Zvi Mvfb Uvb  
w` tj v wK tmB mgta cvj tki GKvRb` vti vUv I B c` w` tq hwrQtj v |  
tm Mvb` i` tB bRi` j BmjvgTK eimvq wbtq tMj Ges tj Lvcov  
tKvUv v | cZfv KvtR bv j vMjt tZv b0 nte | cKvZ ev MW wK Zvi  
m0 cZfvTK web0 nZ t` teb?

AvCvi GB chqg tFZi ewo t` tK WvK Avmtj v wki i Pj KivUv Rtb` | AvCvq  
mvgvqK hvZ cto |

OKwS-KvUjt B wj LtZ emtev0

Gerfi wj Pz MvOZj vq emj vg Avgi v | gj evstj v t` tK tek LwbKvUv c` tntU  
wMtq | I Lvfb etm ZvKvtj tPvL Rto` vK` i ay evMvbej v m | wFbvwf bvi t0i  
evMvbej v m | ngvqB Avntg` tMtzw<sup>3</sup> i gZv etj b, my` i bv | tj LK ngvqB  
Avntg` th QweI AvtKb tm Lei AtbtKB Rvfbv bv | Zvi avbgvUv ewotZ  
AtbK Qwe t` tLwQ | m0vY<sup>o</sup> Ges Am0vY<sup>o</sup> wki xiv Qwe AvKvi ci tdg Kti b, wZwb  
tdg Kiv K` vbfvfm Qwe AvtKb | tevki fivMB tZj i t0 AvKv | bnvk cj -x Qwe  
AvKvi Rtb` DEg` v b etj tgfb wbtj b wZwb, Zte tmUv c0dkbvj wki x` i  
Rtb` | ej tj b Awg tZv tmwLb wki x | ZvB GLvfb Avi Qwe AvKvi mi Avg  
Avvwb |

Qwe AvtQb bv, eSj vg | wKs` Avgt` i Rvnc0j tj LK GLb Kx wj LtQb?  
tde` qwi eBtgj vq cKvKZ Zvi 0ga` vY0 Dcb` vmi c0g cwi t` Q` wU Avgi v hMvS-  
ti t0t` cvj vg | wZwb wK I B wUj wRi w0Zxq LEwU wj LtZ` i` i` Kti tQb? ngvqB  
Avntg` ej tj b, GLb wZwb wKQv wj LtQb bv | tek AtbKw` b ati c0i tj LvUv  
Kti tQb | GLbI KwSvUv KvUv | KvUjt B Avevi tj LvUv w` i` nte | Avgi  
avi Yvi K\_v ZvtK ej j vg th, tRvQbv I Rvbxv ci GB wUj wRvUv Zvi B0vUvU  
Dcb` v m nte | DEti ej tj b, tKvUv B0vUvU tKvUv AvbB0vUvU Gi Kg tFte  
tZv Awg wj wL bv | hLb thUv wj wL tmUv tKB evsj v mwnZ` i AZ` S` i` ZcY` j Lv  
etj gtb nq | Gici Avgi tKvB tj LvUv` vKte, tKvUv` vKte bv tmUv tev` v  
mgtj vPKiv, w` » cvKvUv wK Kiteb | Avevi Zvt` i wetePbvUv th memgq  
mWvK nte Zvi wKs` bv | wFvZfY 0ct` i cvPwU 0 tj Lvi ci mgtj vPKiv  
Dcb` v mUvUvK ZvOZw` Qj` Kti wUjt b | Gi` k0 I mgtRfvebv wbtq cKretZj v  
ntqWj | AtbKkvj chS-GUv cvV` nqwb wektv` vj tq | GLb Avgi v Rvwb G  
eBvUv evsj v mwnZ` i` GKvUv Avjcg` vqx M0S` |

Awg GKUv tj Lvi mtz` tj LtKi m0vK<sup>o</sup> Bbfj etgtvUv c0i` Zj j vg | thgb  
0tRvQbv I Rvbxv Mí 0Uv Kwnbx wZwb enb Kti Pjt wUjt b wlk eQi ati | GUv  
wj tL tKl Kti Zvi gtb ntqWj, GLb gti tMjt I Zvi tKvfbv AvtQc` vKte

bv| cñ½Z wZwb ej tj b, tj LK weifbæi Ktgi nb (AweKj Zvi fvlvq ej tj  
wj LtZ nte ðtj LK tZv bvbvb cñ i AvtQb0) | GK tkYxi tj LK cPñ cwi kçj  
Ktib, covtj Lv I MteIYv Ktib, Zvici GKUv eB wj LtZ etmb | Giv GKUv  
côp tj Lvi AvtM eü cöp coteb, me wK Kiv AvtQ Kx wj LtZeb | tKvb `k0wU  
Zvi eBtq Avmte GUvI wbañY Kiv AvtQ | Avi GK tkYxi tj LK wK Gi  
Dtäv | Kj g wbtq emtj b, gv\_vq hv AvmQ wj tL hvf`Qb | Kx nt`Q bv nt`Q GUv  
wbtqI tZgb gv\_ve\_v fbB | tj Lvi Avbñ` wZwb wj tL Ptj b | wbtR Mí `Zwi Kti  
wbtRB g», wew`SZ | GB tkYxi tj LKtK `Zt0Z`j LK ej v hvq | Awg tZv GB  
tMvT B cw0 | Zte tRvQbv I Rbbxi Mí tj Lvi AvtM AvgvK AþK AþK  
cotZ ntqtQ | tmUv Ri`wi | GB th ga`vy wj tLwQ, cñi ce`tj v wj LtZvN  
GRtñ` AvgvK cPñ cotZ nte | GB covtj LvUv Avgvi me mgq Kiv ntq I tV  
bv | GB aiþbi tj Lv wj LtZ tMtj gtb nq Avevi covtj Lv i i` KiþZ nte, Avevi  
GKUv hšYvi tFZi w`tq thtZ nte | Zte Aek` Avgvi GKUv mjeav AvtQ, thUv  
Avgvi Nivbvi tj LKt` i wQj bv wek eQi AvtM | tmUv ntj v BvUv tBU | Ggb  
tKvfv Bbdtgkb bvB thUv Awg GB BvUv tBU t`tK tei KiþZ cvi wQ bv |  
AvtMi tj LKiv GB mjeav t`tK ewAZ wQj |  
Awg K\_v`Qj tj Lv tLwL I Zvi c0wZi Rtb` Avgv` i t`tki tj LKt` i ht\_ó  
mgq bv t`qvi cñ½Z wj | ngvqb Avntg` ej tj b, tj Lv tLwL Aek` B dj UvBg  
Re | wKŠ` GB dj UvBg Re Kivi gtZv A\_0wZK Ae`v tZv Avgv` i t`tki  
tj LKt` i bvB | tj LKiv tZv Pñ` i Avtj v tLtq extP bv | KvtvñvBtWw I tç0wU  
Zvi `i Kvi cto | cvKivI th eBcI wKtb ZvtK mrvh` Kiteb tmUvI bv | ZvB  
ZvtK Ab` GKUv Pvkwi ev A\_0wi Kvr Kti tj Lv tLwL KiþZ nq | cvKivI  
tmfvte bZb bZb tj LKtK MñY Ktib bv | cQñ` i tj LKt` i gta`B cto  
\_vtKb | AvrtK GtKerfi bZb wZbRb tj LK wZbw eB wj Ltj b, ai j vg wZbwUB  
Lp fvtj v eB | cvKiv Gtm wKŠ` GB wZb tj LtKi eB wKbteb bv | Zvi wKbteb  
AvtM cwi Pq AvtQ Ges c0` ntqtQ Ggb tj LtKi eB |  
bZb tj LKt` i cwi wPwZtZ AMR tj LK Ges mgvtj vPKt` i `wqtZi cñ½wU  
Zj tj wZwb ej tj b, GUv ntZ cvti th bZb tj LKiv Ggb tKvfv tj Lv wj LtQb  
bv hvfZ Kti D`QmZ ntq Avgiv cksmv KiþZ cwi | mgm`vUv tZv Gw`tkI ntZ  
cvti | Avi tj LKtK `Zwi Kiv hvq bv | gvQ Pvl cKtñ i gtZv evsj v GKvWwG  
GKevi tj LK `Zwi cKí Pj yKti wQj | tj LK wK gvQ th ZvtK tçtj çtI eo Kiv  
hvte | Zte Awg gtb Kwi eo `wqZi nt`Q cKvKt` i | Zvi bZb tj LKt` i eB  
tmfvte Qvcv`Q bv | weAvcb I weifbæDcvtq bZb tj LKwUv bvg Pwi w`tk Zvi  
Qwotq t`qv KZ0` | cKvKiv tmUv KiþQb bv KviY Zviv mwntZ` i tmev KiþZ  
Avtmbw | GtmtQb e`emv KiþZ | Zviv GiKg fvteb th GB bZb tj LtKi eB  
GgubtZB wev nte bv, Zvi I ci weAvcb w`tq cqmv Lip Kivi `i KivUv Kx |  
Awg Zvi K\_v i tRi tUt0 enj , eBtqi e`emv Avi Avj yUttj i e`emv wK mgvb |  
wñw mRbkxj , wKñv Ges gbbkxj weI q wbtq Kivi evi Kiteb Zvi GKUv A½xKvi

I `wqZi\_vKte | I fvte i ayUvKvcqmi wmvve ZvtK wK gvbvq? ngvqb Avntg`  
`úofvte ej tj b, GUv i btj cKvKiv Lp gvBU Kiteb | wKŠ` K\_vUv mwZ` |  
cKvKiv t`k I RmZi tKvfv gnr wPŠ` t`tK GB e`emv Avtmbw | Avj yUttj i  
gtZv eBtqi e`emvUv e`emv | Awg gtb Kwi, eBtqi e`emv DtV tMtj Giv Ab`  
e`emv Kite | `wqtZi K\_v Zng ej tj | GB `wqZUv wQj evsj v GKvWwG, wki I  
wki Kj v GKvWwG | wKŠ` I iv wK Zvt` i `wqZi wKgtZv cvj b KiþQ? Gt`tk  
mgvRZŠ`\_vKtj ev RbKj `Ygj K tmi Kg e`v`v`\_vKtj tj LKt` i c0tçvI KZv  
KiþZv iv0B | ZvtK Pvkwi -evKwi KiþZ ntZv bv | gbc0v tXtj tm wj LtZ cvi tZv |  
AvrtK wtkUv t` i Avgiv eü UvKv w`tq çUwQ | iv0`cPñ UvKv Lip KiþQ GKRB  
tLj vqvt0i tç0tB | GKRB Kwe wKsev GKRB tj LtKi wQtb wK Lip KiþQ?  
t`v U GKRB tj LtKi Rtb` wQb KiþQ bv | t`v U aþi B wbtqtQ th tj LKiv\_vKte,  
cqmv w`tj I \_vKte, bv w`tj I \_vKte | Giv tKv\_vl hvte bv | wKŠ` I iv\_vKte bv,  
cqmv bv w`tj I t` i KvQ t`tK wKQycvI qv hvte bv |  
cñ½` e`j v j vg | wZwb ej tj b, bñvK çj -x tj Lv tLwL Rtb` PgrKvi RvqMv | Zte  
avbgwU i emwU tKB wZwb tç0vI Ktib | eBcI Avi BvUv tBU mjeav B Gi Kvi Y |  
gRv Kti ej tj b, i ex`bv\_ etj tMtQb, tj Lv tLwL mgq Zng Rvbj vi cvtk  
etmv bv | Rvbj vi cvtk emtj `w0 Ptj hvte evBti, gblv Qwotq cotel | ZvB  
tj Lvi tUwej Uv Ggb RvqMv iv LtZ nte hvfZ t`qvj Qvov wKQy t` Lv bv hvq |  
tPvL eÜ Kti t` LtZ nte | nvQb ivRv etj tQb, bqb gya`qv Zng t`L ti |  
Avtgi Kvb MvqKiv MvBtQ, tKvR BI i AvBm AvÜ w | mvgtb t`qvj \_vKtj tZv  
tPvL eÜB, tj Lv tLwL Rtb` DEg e`vcvi | Avi Kwe`K cwi tetk wj LtZ emtj  
tPvL Ptj hvte `ñi, evZvtn MwQcvj v bofe, gblv wevñjB ntq cotel |  
ej j vg tj Lv tLwL tUwej GKRB tj LK GKv Kvr Ktib | Avevi bvUK KiþZ  
tMtj ZvtK AþK tj vK wbtq Kvr KiþZ nq | thgb Avcb...  
K\_vUv tkl KiþZ cvi j vg bv | wZwb ej tj b, GtZ Avgvi GKUv mjeav AvtQ | Awg  
th Mí mvRw`Q tmUv w`a WvBtgbkbnwj tPvtLi mvgtb t` LtZ cwi wQ | Awg Rwb,  
tQj wU tKv\_vq emv, tqtqU tKv\_v t`tK Gtm tKv\_vq emtQ | bvUK evbtZ wMtg  
Avgvi mjeav B nt`Q | tj LK Avi cwi Pj K GK ntj GB mjeav tFvM Kiv hvq |  
wKŠ` ngvqb fvB, Avcb tZv GKRB tj LKB ntZ tPvtQj b |  
`vLv, GKRB gvbl çU\_extK Avtm bvbwea KgñgZv wbtq | GKRB eo Kwe i ay  
KweZv bv wj tL Ab` tKvfv mRbkxj KvtR hyß ntj tmw`tkI Zvi tgavi çtY  
NUtZ cvti |  
Avbvri tññt Aek` cwi Pq e`j nt`Q | K\_wkix t`tK bvU`Kvi, Zvici bvUK  
I Pj w`Pí cwi Pj K | wekte` `ij tqi c0dmi wQj b, tmB Riebtk wPi Zti , WevB  
Rwbtg Avmtj b |  
niiv, GKw` b nqtZv tNvI Yv w`tq bvUKUvtKI , WevB Rwbtg t`e |  
GtZ Aek` mvm j vtM | gvbl GK RvqMv mvdj` tçtj mntR Avi UvK e`j vg bv |  
cñ½Z enj , R½tj wKŠ` GKUvB cvtq Pj vi c\_ \_vtK | me gvbl I B c\_ w`tqB

hvg, bZb c\_ evbvq bv |  
mwnZ'i e'vci Uv Aek" wfbq tmLvtb bZb bZb c\_B Kvg" /  
tkvtbv Awg gtb Kvi mwnZ" Avi weAvb Lp KvQvKwQ | weAvtbi GKUv mĤ hw  
Pir' cġii tKD Awe®vi Kti Zvntj I Uvi th „i“Zi; wdbqtkK® weAvbx Awe®vi  
Kitj I GKB „i“Zij Pir' cġii tKvtbv Kue KueZv wj Ltj Pir' cġi etj tZv ZvtK  
¶lgvmy' i `wotZ t' Lv hvtē bv | ZvtK wePvi KitZ nte mgM0wetkġi mwnZ'i  
gvb tĒ | ZvB weAvb Avi mwnZ'i gj' vqġbi weL qW tZv Awfbq  
cġn½ e' j vtj b wZwb | Av'Qv Avgvi cmlkvj v t' tLQv |  
niiv, t' tLQ | IB LmbKuv gqġi i gġZv t' LtZ cmlUvi bvg wK?  
tm gqġi bq, Zte wġRtK gqġi fvetQ, tcLg Qwotq Nġi teovt'Q | GKUv gqġi  
t' Lvi ci Zvi GB Ae'v | GUV nġ'Q Uwk® KrimZ GKUv cml | ti tM tMġj I i  
gġLi wewfbqRvqMv t' tK jvj jvj wK thb tei nq |  
AġbK cmlB AvtQ GLvtb | Zte Avt'Kuv t' um `i Kvi I cġii w' tK | GKUv  
I ovDwo tZv KitZ nte |  
niiv, cġ -Kiv nte |  
GB t'v v cġY, t' j v i vLv ntqQ Avmġj Kx Rtb' ?  
Gġi Kiv t' tK Awg AġbK wKQynkul | i vRnim t' tLQv bv | er' Pv, t' j vtK wġq gv  
Nġi Nġi wK¶v t' q | tKv\_vq Lvevi, wKfvtē tLZ nte | GKw' b ntj v wK GKUv er' Pv  
cġj w\_b t' tL mZK'ntq tMj, KviY mġh® Avtj v ZvtZ cġZcġj Z nWQġj v | tm  
evi evi B t'vKi w' t'Q QġU QġU Gtm | gv nVr weL qW j ¶ | Ki t' j v, tm nqġZv fvetj v  
th Zvi er' Pv tZv fj wK¶v wġt'Q | tm t' ūto Gtm t'vU cġj w\_tbi UKti vlv wġq  
`B Wwv tġtj Avevi QġU wġq `ġi tġtj w' t'q Avmġj v | wġRi t'vL bv t' Ltj  
RvbZvgB bv th Gfvtēl mæē | Awg LpB gRv tġtqQ | mvi w' b cml\_tj v Nġi  
teovq, wKŠ' mU'v nI qvi mvt\_ mvt\_ Zvi v EPzRvqMvq wġq etm | gġ' cmlLiv thgb  
MvtQ wġq etm | cġwZ Zvt' i tFzi GB mnRvZ wK¶v w' t'q w' t'qQ th tZgiv  
cml, tZvgġ' i me mgq DPz RvqMvq\_vKtZ nte | GKmgq Awg cġi tfov  
cġj Zvg | mKj atġ' cġvi KivB tgl gvtb tfov tġtj tQb | wġQb Gi tFZti  
wKQy GKUv AvtQ | GUV Rvbvi Rtb' B Awg 100Uv tfov cwj | I iv hLb t'vNġi  
KitZv, AwgI wCQtb wCQtb Nj Zvg | t' LZvg I iv Kx Kti | tfov hviv t' Lvtkvb  
Kti Zviv GKUv tfovK teta ivLtZv | e'vci Uv Kx? Zviv ej t' j v, mvi, GUV  
wj Wvi | GġK teta ivLtj Avi tKvtbv tfov I i t'vLi evBti hvtē bv | wj Wvi Uv  
wKŠ' wetkġi tKvtbv wKQy bv | I i PġtZ MvAvtMvAv tfov AvtQ `tj | GKevi GKUv  
tfovi er' Pv ntj v, wKgtZv kġm wġtZ cġi bv | Avgġ' i G\_ cvU' j vKRb t' ūto  
Kj cġto wġq cwv w' t'q atq gġL cġw t'q kġmckġm `fveK Kivi t'vov Kitj v |  
er' PvUvi gv wKŠ' t' ūto er' PvUvi KvtQ thZ cġi t' j v bv | wj Wvi tK tQto tm hvq wK  
Kti | gv wU QġU tMj wj Wvġi i KvtQ, f'v f'v Kti gtb nq AbgvZ PġBtj v | wj Wvi  
Nvm wġt'vZ wġt'vZ t'vE Kti kġ Kivi mvt\_ mvt\_ IB gv e' t' Kġi j xi gġZv  
QġU tMj er' Pvi KvtQ | GB wRvbm tZv Awg KLtbvB Kí bv Kvi bvB |

GB bġwK cġ -wi AwfĀZv, t' j v Avcbvi t' j Lvq Avmġe bv?  
AvmġZi cġi, Mí Uv tkvtbv | tfov cġj v tKb tQto w' jvg i btj tZvgġ' i gb  
Lvivc ntq hvte | GKUv tfov Amy' ntj v GKevi | t' Lj vg mevB IB tfovUvtK  
tQto tMj | GUV cġwZB wK Kti w' t'qQ AvZġi ¶vġ\_¶ Kvi Y Amy' m/ġtK Z'vM  
bv Kti tMġj IB Amġ tfovġ' i gġa' Qovte | Amy' tfovUvi Rtb' Avgvi gbUv  
fxlY Lvivc ntq tMj | eL¶Kvj, iv'wvġUi Ae'v tZv t' tLQvB, ZLb Avt'v  
Lvivc wQj | Awg Uj vti Kti tfovUvtK cġZw b c'vPwKrmġKi KvtQ cvVvZvg |  
Avgvi GKUv t'vvi `Zwi ntj v | webv hġx bwv t' e mPwM0tgw wġ | Zvi wPwKrmv  
Pj tZ j wġtj v | wKŠ' DbwZ nq bv | Mv t' tK me t' j vg Lġm cotZ 'i' i' Ki t' j v | Zvi  
KóUv Amn' | mevB ej t' j v m'vi GUvtK gġ' t' b | Awg i wR nB bv | tkġi GKw' b  
AbgvZ w' jvg tfovUvi Mj vq Qġi Pj vġvi | gbUv Lvivc | GB MvtQ i wġP Gtm etm  
AwQ | ZLb kvl b Gm AvgvtK ej t' j v, Avcbvi tKvtbv tQġj ev tġtq Gi Kg Amy'  
ntj Avcbw wK ZvtK Gfvtē tġtj tġj vi wPŠ' KitZ cġi tZb? Avgvi UbK botj v |  
Awg GUV Kx KivQ! Awg QġU wġq t' wL, bv ZLb tġtj tġj v nqwb | Awg  
\_vgj v | tfovUvi gZi mgq Awg Zvi KvQvKwQ wQj v | givi Avt'v gġ' t' m  
Zvi gv\_vlv Zġj f'v f'v Kti Kx thb ej t' j v | ntZ cġi tm Avgvi cġZ KZAZv  
Rvbvtj v | Gici Avgvi gbUv Dġv tMj, me tfov weP Kti w' jvg | bv, tfov Avi  
ivLtev bv | gġbi I ci GUV cġE tġkvi `Zwi Kti |  
AvR AvCv tkl Kiv hvK | tZvgiv Avevi Gtmv | teovt'v Rtb' metPġq my' i mgq  
ntj v hLb wj Pz cġtK | Av\_tbi gġZv UKUġK j vj nq wj Pz t' j v | GB wZbvU MvtQ i  
wj Pz wKŠ' gvġt' i Rb' wġw' x | tKD tġto tLZ cġi tē bv | G\_tj v i ay cml\_t' i  
Rb' | GKUv MvQ Aek' ti tLQ Avgġ' i LvI qvi Rb' | `wġqvi cmlLiv wKŠ' Lei  
tġtq tMġQ | SġK teta Zviv Avt'v | gġbi mġL wj Pz Lvq, tKD Zvt' i wKQy etj bv |  
cġgevi, mvZ-AvU eQi Avt'v hLb cml\_t' i Rtb' GB wj Pz MvQ\_tj v tQto w' jvg  
ZLb tZgb cml\_wQj bv | I ivB wġti wġq `wġqvi cml\_t' i Lei w' t'qQ | GZ cml  
Avt'v, mvi w' b atġi Pġj K'vP K'vP | KvB Sij vġv v ntq hvq | t' Lvi gġZv `k' |  
IB `t' k' i Qve AvtQ, Zġj ti tLQb?  
bv, dtUvMwġdi kL tbB Avgvi | Zte LpB Avb' tġtqQ | GB KvRwI Rtb'  
gnvb Avj -vn Avkv Kvi Avgvi Dġi mŠó nteb |  
AvCvi GB chġq Avj vġci avvevwnKZvq GKUvi ci GKUv K\_v Pġj AvmġZ  
\_vKtj v | tmme K\_v Ae'` ti KW® mWZ' mWZ' B ti KW® eU Kti w' t'qQ | GB  
AvCv Avt'v wKQy Pj tZ cġi tZv | wKŠ' eUġv ZvMv' v t' qv' i' i' Kti tQb mġvgs  
cġj bvgvi Rtb' | tej v | AġbKuv MvotqġQ | Awg we'vq wġtZ PġBj v | ngvqġ  
Avntġ' ej t' j b, tLġq hvev bv? Avt'v tZv LvI qvi K\_v etj wQ |  
bġwK cġ -xi avbġ¶ġZi avb, gv\_v-KvUv `vġtei evm th cġkġi tmB cġkġi i gvQ |  
bv tLġq hvI qvi tZv tKvtbv Kvi Y tbB | (1 Gwġġ 2007)

# ngvqpb AvRv` i bZb Rb`

kvi xii Kfite ngvqpb AvRv` i (Rb` 28 Guc` 1947N gZi 12 AMv÷ 2004) Abycw`Z n`q hvl qvi gvm AMv÷ RweZ Avgiv Dtc`lv KitZ cwii bv Zui bZb Rb`i m`e bvl mvgwRKfite Avgiv thgb GKwU mwS`Kvj AwZvg KiwQ, mwinwZ`K wePvtil itqiu GK ai`bi `weiZvi tfZti | weMZ eQti mwinwZ`K ARB`K hwi AwZvg Kti hvl qv m`e bvl nq cieZr`mgta, Zte Zv GK ai`bi `weiZv `emK | mwinwZ`K ARB` mgtaqi Mf`q`tk tewi`ta Avtm bv, Zvi avivewnk bevqb NUvb mvaK-mwinwZ`Kiv | e`w` ngvqpb AvRv` m`u`tk`b`o`q`b D`Pvii Z n`q`q` wKQy m`z` t`b`w`ZevPK c`u`Z`w`q`v | wKs` Zui mw`okxj Zv l gbbkxj Zv Rxei kvq wew`SZ KtitQ cvWktkYxtK; fweil`Z Avtiv tewk wZwb mgv`Z n`tebN Zvii Bkviv wgtj`q | wki`-m`bvi c`u`v`Yi cti Zui e`w`tk``k` weP`T` `ewko` we`epbvi Avi tKv`bv AeKv`B`\_v`K` bv; tmB Aemti Zui mgM`AR`bi w`b`g`v`i` g`j`v`q`Yi GKUv m`h`v`M` mw`o` nq | hZ mgq h`te ZZB GUv Avtiv `u`o` n`q` DVte th Zui w`b`Ri Kvtj ngvqpb AvRv` w`Q`j` b AZ`S`\_i`Z`c`Y`GKRb tj LK, w`h`b` Cl`Y`q` m`R`b`k`x`j` Zv l gbbkxj Zv w`t`q` fweil`r` c`R`b`i` R`b` i Pbv Kti tM`Q`b` g`j` `erb` me M`S` | ngvqpb AvRv` i gZii ci c`K`w`k`Z` M`S` `U`Avgvi bZb Rb` Aeawii Zfite Zui Rxe`bi` tkl` eB | AvMvgx c`K`v`k`b`x` KZ`R` c`K`w`k`Z` AbwaK 100 c`p`vi` GB` eBwU Zui w`b`q`u`g`Z` cvWk`i` b`÷`v`j` w`R`K` Kti tZvtj | `v`f`w`e`K` Avqyt`c`q` `v`f`w`e`K`f`v`te` we`v`q` t`b`q`v` GKRb` tj` L`K`i` AbjivMx` cvWKe`b` i` R`b` l` tkl`Z`g` M`S`wU` M`h`Y` Kiv` te`b`vi` | Avi ngvqpb AvRv` tZv AKvtj P`j` tM`j` b, ej`v` hvq` ZutK` mwit`q`B` t`q`v` n`j`v` | ee`P`Zvi` wei`t`x` w`h`b` w`Q`j` b` Zxe` D`PK`E`, ZutK` P`j` th`Z` n`j`v` ee`P`i` w`PZ` NUbvi` B` avivewnk`Z`v`q` | Zui m`z` e`w`MZ` wKQy` `Z`i` D`j`-L` nq`Z`v` Ac`u`m`z`K` ev` Abv`e`K` bq, Zey` mshZ`\_v`KwQ` | Awki` tkl` Ges` beY`B`ti` i`i`i` w`t`k`N` tek` K`e`Q`i` L`p`B` Nu`b`o` w`Q`j` v`g` Zui, cti` `i`z`i` te`to` hvq` | GgbwK` eB`tg`j` vi` th`÷`j` w`t`Z` wZwb` c`u`Z`w` b` em`Z`b, tmB` AvMvgx` c`K`v`k`b`x` t`\_`t`K` Avgvi` wbe`PZ` KweZvi` GKwU` msl`M`h` c`K`w`k`Z` n`j` c`K`v`k`i` Avn`v`t`b` hLb` GKB` ÷`t`j` em`Z`v`g` ZLb`l` tmB` `i`z`i` tNv`P`v`b` | Zeygvt`S`g`ta` K`\_v` n`Z`v` Zui` m`z` | MZ` eQ`i` eB`tg`j` v`q` Zui` t`c`t`i`v`t`b`vi` wKQy`tb`B` Kve`M`S`wU` tei`t`j` Zvr`v`w`K`f`v`te` Avgvi` m`u`v` b`v`q` c`K`w`k`Z` `G`K`i`k`i` msKj` b`-G` w`w`f`D`i` e`e`v` Kwi` | tde`q`wii` c`q`j`v` m`B`v`t`n` c`K`w`k`Z` eB` GK`i`k` tde`q`wii` tZB` wj` wLZ` AvKv`i` Avtj` wPZ` n`j`v` | Avtj` vPbvU` tei`t`b`vi` cti` wZwb`

AmS`o` nb | AevK` n`q`w`Q`j` v`g` t`t`L` th, th`-e`w`e`v`sv`v`t`ki` Kwe` l` KweZvi` me`P`t`q` K`E`i` mgv`t`j` v`PK, wZwb`l` w`b`t`Ri` Kve`M`S`i` mgv`t`j` v`Pbv` mnR`f`v`te` M`h`Y` AcviM` | Avtiv` wew`SZ` n`q`w`Q`j` v`g` Zui`B` Rb`e`Q`i` Rb`M`h`Y`Kvix` Kwe` di`nv` gRnvti` i` b`v`g` m`P`c`t`i` Zui` b`v`t`gi` AvtM` gw`Z` n`l` qvi` we`l`q`wU` t`v`t`f`i` m`z` D`j`-L` Kivq` | Aek` ngvqpb AvRv` i` KweZv` Kwe` di`nv` gRnvti` i` KweZvi` AvtM`i` c`o`v`t`Z`B` gw`Z` nq` | wZwb` GZLwb` mste`b`k`xj` n`q` D`f`v`Q`j` b` tkl`w`t`k`! `U`Avgvi` bZb` Rb` eBwU` avi`Y` Kti` AvtQ` GKRb` e`u`g`w`l`K` tj` L`K`i` A`S`t`z` K`E`-t` ; tmB` `ti` KL`b`v` c`t`U` D`f`v`Q` mvgwRK` nZvkv, KL`b`v` c`K`w`k`Z` n`q`t`Q` te`P`\_v`Kvi` evmbv, e`w`MZ` AwZ`e`AmrvqZv, te`bv` l` `x`N`R`j`m; tmB` m`z` i`t`q`t`Q` ZxeZr`v`e`Avn`v`b` Ges` my` i` l` Kj` `v`Yi` c`u`Z` AbjivM, Avi` tg`S`j` ev` we`i`waZv` `kwU` i` Pbv`i` GB` msl`M`h` e`w` ngvqpb AvRv` b`v`b`v`f`ite` c`K`w`k`Z` | we`ea` e`w`MZ` we`l`q` GZ` tLvj`v`t`g`j`v, mij, AvS`w`i` Kfite, Ges` GZ` e`v`c`K`f`v`te`l` Avi` tKv`bv` M`S` `Av`tm`b` | Zte` Gi` me` K`u`w` i` Pbv`B` th` MZ` eQ`i` 27` tde`q`wii` Zui` l` ci` b`ksm` Avgt`Yi` cti` m`p` Ggb` b`q` | i`t`q`t`Q` GK` h`M, GgbwK` AvovB` `k`K` AvtM` c`K`w`k`Z` i` Pbv`l` | i`t`q`t`Q` w`b`t`Ri` c`u`g` M`S` (Kve`M`S` `U`A`j` S`w`K` Bw`÷`g`v`i` `) c`K`v`k`i` `Z`v`P`v`i`Y, t`t`k` Kwe`t` i` `j`v` wj` w`b`t`q` wbe`U; GgbwK` w`b`D`B`q`K`R`b` | Zte` M`S`i` c`a`v`b` m`j`N` e`w` l` t`j` L`K` ngvqpb AvRv` `q`S` | GKwU` t`j` Lvi` w`k`i`v`b`v`g`l` `U`Avg`l` Kwo` eQ`i` AvtM` `w`b`K` evs`j`v`q` c`K`w`k`Z` n`^`GB` t`j` Lw`t`Z` t`L`w`Q` wZwb` Pw`j`-k` eQ`i` eP`v`i` B`Q`v` c`K`v`k` Kti`t`Q`b` | ej`t`Q`b, `h`w` c`P`b` a`ti` Avgvi` `u`r`c`t`E`, Zvntj` l` te`P`\_v`K`t`Z` P`v`B` Avg` | A`S`Z` Avtiv` Pw`j`-k` eQ`i` l` `O` GKB` AvKv`v`v` c`u`Z`w`Z` n`Z` t`L`te`v` gZi` wKQy`Kvj` AvtM` t`j` Lv` (Avmtj` GwU` t`j` Lv` b`q, K`\_v; e`v`S`k`t`Ki` nvmcvZvtj` w`f`w`l` t`Z` avi`Y`K`Z` e`e`^`e`) `U`Avgvi` bZb` Rb`-t`Z`l` | ej`t`Q`b, `U`Avg` GB` Rxe`b` 56` eQ`i` eq`m` t`\_`t`g` th`Z` P`v`B` w`b` | g`ti` th`Z` P`v`B` w`b` | Avg` A`S`Z` Awk` eQ`i` te`P`\_v`K`t`Z` P`v`B; wKs` `Nv`Z`Kiv` P`v`q` bv` th` Avg` te`P`\_v`w`k`l` `U`Avgvi` bZb` Rb` k`l` R` AvZ`w`R`w`b`K` i` Pbv`wU` co`t`Z` co`t`Z` Avgv` i` t`P`v`L` w`f`t`R` AvtM` | GwU` GB` eB`t`qi` c`u`g` Ges` `x`N`Z`g` t`j` Lv` | we`t`t`ki` nvmcvZvtj` e`m` ngvqpb AvRv` i` `u`q` Zui` cw`i` evi` Ges` gvZ`f`w`gi` R`b` D`t`o`j` n`q` D`f`v`Q`j` e`j` wZwb` wZwi`t`ki` `k`t`K` Zvi` b`v`b`vi` L`p` n`q` hvl` qvi` c`h`i`w`U`i` D`j`-L` Kti`b` | wZwb`l` b`v`b`vi` g`t`Z`v` L`p` n`q` th`Z` cv`i`Z`b` tmB` tde`q`wii` tZB` | Kwe` wZwb, ZvB` w`b`f`Z` AvtivM`k`v`j`v`q` Zui` t`f`Z`i` KweZi` cZvKv` tZvtj` ; we`t`t`ki` `v`j` w`b`t`K`w`v`t`K` Zui` g`t`b` nq` MwQ, Avi` tmweKv` i` MwO`i`P`j` ; `b`v` wZwb, ZvB` D`P`v`i`Y` Kti`b` : `e`v`sv`v`t`k`i` Kzi`v` (w`n`S`m` NvZK` tg`S`j` ev` xiv) Avgvi` g`t`Z`v`B` weKZ, Avgvi` t`\_`t`K`l` weKZ, Ges` Avgvi` t`\_`t`K`l` i` `M`S`, Ges` gZ` t`L`Z` P`v`q` | tmB` KvRwU` Zv`i`v` Kti` P`j` t`Q`l` `w`e`-S`t`qi` m`z` j`v`v` Kwi, th`- ngvqpb AvRv` `t`k` t`Q`to` th`Z` P`v`b`v`b` tmB` wZwb`B` Rvg`w`b`t`Z` h`v`b, c`a`v`b`Z` AvZ`v`v`i` R`b`B` | gvZ`f`w`g`t`Z` wZwb` KZLwb` we`c`b`e`n`t`q` D`f`v`Q`j` b` Zvi` tLvj`v`t`g`j`v` c`K`v`k` Nu`l`t`q`t`Q`b` M`S`i` cieZr`e`

iPbvq| wKŠ' ŌAvgvi bZb RbŌ-tZ wZwb ūó KtiB etj wQij bŌ ŌAvgvi t' ktk  
Avgv fvtj vewm| Avgvi fvlvtK Avgv fvtj vewm| Avgv DŌv' nqj t' tk t' tk  
Nj tZ PvB bv| Avgv PvB bv t' k tQto Ptj hvtev, Ges wef' tk GKRB AZ'š-  
cij ūZ m'šmbZ DŌv' tj LK wntmte evPtZ PvB bv| Avgv evPtet Avgvi wbtRi  
t' tk, Ges ersj vt' tk, Ges Ggb GKw evsj vt' k Avgv PvBŌ th-ersj vt' k  
Avj e' igp' ivRvKvi gp' tgšj ev' gp' | Ō  
tde'qwi i IB bvi Kxq Avgvt'Yi ci, gZi t' tk cŌ' veZ'bi ci, GwŌj  
wef' tki nvmcvZvtj etm wZwb th K\_v\_tjv D'PviY KtiB, tmB K\_vq th-  
ŋäZvi ū' wQj, Zv thb gvŌ wZb gvtmi t'fZi Abctbq AmnvqZvi AmvZ'Z  
ijcvšh Z nq| GKw ū' wK cwi Kxq 28 Rj vB cKwKZ Ōcāvbgšj,  
wef' iax' j xq t' l x l t' kevxi KvŌQ t'Lv v wPwŌ kxl R' tj LwU ŌAvgvi bZb RbŌ  
MŌš' ūŌZxq tj Lv| m'ēZ t'KvbtvKvtj B ngvqpb AvRvt' i ū' q t' tk ŌAvte' bŌ  
(Pvl qv A\_t\_š' kāwU D'Pwi Z nqwb; A\_P GB tj Lvq wZwb cāvbgšj, wef' iax' j xq  
t' l x l t' kevxi KvŌQ i wZg'tZv Avte' b Rwb'tq ej t'Qb : ŌGLb Avcbvt' i  
wv'ŋ' ū'vKvi mgq bq, Avcbvt' i t' Lv' iKvi Kviv Avgvt' i hš'Yvi gta'  
ti t' L'tQ;...G m'ŌU gn'Z' wecbZvi mgq Avgvi cwi evti i l Avgvi Rxb Avgv  
Avcbvt' i n'Z mgc'Y Kij vg... mgq tewk t' b, GLb Avcbvt' i KZ' w' i  
Kivi Rtb' Avte' b Rvbw| Ō Zui KÉ nvnvKti i g'tZv t'kvbq hLb wZwb etj b,  
Avgvi gZi mgq Avcbv' th' wqZi; cij b Kti wQij b, Zv wK Avcbv' i cij b  
Kiteb bv Avgvi Rxb'ti mgq?  
GKwK AcKwKZ tj Lv i t' q' Ō eBtq; Zvi GKw ŌAvng' xqv g'w'j g Rvg'ŌtZi  
cKvkbv wv' l xKiY: evsj vt' k wK Zvtj evwb AvdMwv' w' b n'q D'tv'Q? Ō hvi  
cŌ'g cŌw' t'ZB ej t'Qb, ŌAvgv t'Kvbtv atg' w'ek'j m' Kwi b'vŌ| GB D'w' AmZ' bq,  
Zte' tj LK wbtRi e' e' t' K Z' e' Kti t' Zvj vi Rtb' Kei AvRvt' e' cā' wU D'tj -L  
Kti t'Qb MŌš' cŌ'g tj Lvq| th-D' wZ GLv'tb D'tj -L Kiv Q Zv co'j B cWK  
e'š'teb tmB t'Pbv ngvqpb AvRvt' i m' t' evK' t' j v wK hvq bv| wZwb wj t' L'tQb,  
ŌAvgvi t'Zv avi Yv hLb mvC' x w' Rvgx t' Mvj vg AvRg Ket' i gta' t' Nvi AvRvt'  
\_vK'te, hLb w' w' f' b' e' i Kg ARMi Zvt' i R' w' t' q' at' t' c' l Y Ki'te, hLb Zvt' i  
Ket' i t' f' Z' i Av' b Rj'te ZLb Avgvi bvg evsj vt' k ū' š' i Y ivL'te | Ō  
eBwU i t' k l i Pbv Zui Kg' j XvKv w' ek' w' v' j' t' q' cŌ' E' e' Zv Ōgvb' w' e' a' Kvi l  
tj L'tKi ū' w' x' b' Zv : t' c' Ō' j' Z evsj vt' k Ō| wbtRi tj Lv m' e' k' l D' c' b' v' m' Ō' c' v' K' m' vi  
R' w' g' b' m' v' ev' -Gi Pwi Ō' t' j v mgKvj x' b evsj vt' k ev' e' i' f' c' avi Y Kti t'Q etj  
wZwb g'š' e' Kti t'Qb G-tj Lvq|  
MŌš' GKgvŌ m' w' n' Z' i' m' m' Ō i Pbv ŌAvgvi cŌ'g eBŌŌ Zui cŌ'g MŌš' cKv'tki  
ū' š' ZK\_v; g'tb co' t'Q be' Y' t' q' i' i' t' Z Avgvi m' ū' v' b' v' q' cKwKZ Ōg' w' Ō c' w' i' Kvi  
Rtb' GB i PbwU wZwb m' w' MŌn' ū' w' i' Kti wQij b A' i' mg' t' q' i' t' f' Z' i | wZwb Lp' ū' Ō  
Kti B G'tZ etj wQij b th Zui wbtRi tj Lv t'Kvbtv eBtqi Rtb' B t' g' v' n' t' b' B, wKŠ'

Zui cŌ'g MŌš' bvtg th-wkniY teva KtiB, Zv Avi t'Kvbtv eBtqi bvtg KtiB  
bv|

Dcmsnvi

t'Kej ep' E' i cvWKmgvtR bq, t' kevxi KvŌQ ngvqpb AvRvt' i bvgwU t' c' š' t' Q hvq  
fvlv Av' ū' v' j' t' bi gym tde' q' w' i' t' Z (2004) Agi GK'tk eB'tg' v t' t' k t' d' i' v' i  
c' t' Zui l' c' t' i ee' P' n' v' g' j' v' i' g' v' a' t' g' n' Z' v' c' Ō' P' Ō' v' n' t' j' | m' t' Z' v' P' v' i' Y Ges  
c' Ō' Z' e' v' Ō' N' G' ū' w' e' w' k' t' Ō' i' R' t' b' K' g' t' e' w' k' w' Z' w' b' c' w' i' w' P' Z' w' Q' j' b' | wKŠ' n' Z' v' c' Ō' P' Ō' v' i  
ci Zvr' ŋ' w' Y' K' f' v' t' e' w' Z' w' b' c' w' i' Y' Z' n' b' c' Ō' x' t' k' | t' ŋ' l' v' t' f' c' j' m' l' t' v' m' g' M' Ō' e' v' s' j' v' t' k' |  
Zui tetP l' v' w' Q' j' GK ai' t' bi c' p' R' Ō' B' | Avgvt' i ū' f' Ō' M' Gici A' t' a' R' e' Ō' i' l  
t' M' j' b' v' w' Z' w' b' c' Ō' v' b' Ki' t' j' b' | g' Z' i' GK t' m' t' K' Ō' ū' t' t' k' w' Z' w' b' w' d' t' i' G' t' m' w' Q' j' b  
R' x' e' t' b Ges t' j' LK wntmte Zui bZb Rtb' w' ecj m' ē' v' b' ū' w' i' n' t' q' w' Q' j' | w' e' t' t' k'  
c' Ō' g' c' h' ŋ' q' i' w' P' w' K' r' m' v' t' k' t' l' ū' t' k' Zui cŌ' veZ' bi ci cŌ' E' e' e' t' t' k' t' e' v' S' v'  
w' M' t' q' w' Q' j' k' v' i' x' i' K' f' v' t' e' w' Z' w' b' K' w' n' j' n' t' q' co' t' j' l' A' w' l' A' K' w' l' g' t' m' B' n' g' v' q' p'  
AvRvt' B wZwb i' t' q' t' M' t' Q' b' | ŌAvgvi bZb RbŌ i PbwU c' t' o' Avgvt' i n' v' n' v' K' v' i  
Av' t' i' v' t' e' t' o' h' v' q' ; Avgv i' e' š' t' Z' c' w' i' w' b' t' R' i' b' Z' b' R' b' M' Ō' Y' t' K' w' Z' w' b' K' x' w' e' c' j' f' v' t' e' B  
bv Zvr' c' h' e' y' K' t' i' t' Z' v' j' v' i' c' w' i' K' i' b' v' K' i' w' Q' j' b' | Avgvt' i ū' f' Ō' M' Zui t' m' B' b' Z' b'  
R' t' b' w' i' d' m' j' Avgv i' c' j' v' g' b' | Gi R' t' b' Z' u' t' K' e' v' w' b' q' w' Z' t' K' ū' t' l' j' v' f' t' b' B' | GK  
bZb ngvqpb AvRvt' t' K' Avgv i' v' c' v' B' w' b' e' t' U, wKŠ' GKw' b' bv GKw' b' Zui mgMŌ  
m' R' b' m' v' Ō' i' b' Z' b' f' v' t' e' Av' t' j' v' P' v' i' t' K' t' ū' P' t' j' Av' m' t' e' ; GK A' t' ū' t' m' w' b' Zui bZb  
R' b' Ō' B' N' U' t' e' Ō' G' g' b' Ō' v' B' w' e' k' j' m' K' w' i' Avgv |